## **PCT**

# WORLD INTELLECTUAL PROPERTY ORGANIZATION International Bureau

# INTERNATIONAL APPLICATION PUBLISHED UNDER THE PATENT COOPERATION TREATY (PCT)

C12N 15/11, 15/00, A61K 31/70  A1  (43) International Publication Date: 27 November 1997 (27.11.97)  (21) International Application Number: PCT/US97/09459 (22) International Filing Date: 21 May 1997 (21.05.97)  (30) Priority Data:  08/646,789 21 May 1996 (21.05.96)  US  (60) Parent Application or Grant (63) Related by Continuation  US  08/646,789 (CIP) Filed on 21 May 1996 (21.05.96)  (71) Applicant (for all designated States except US): YALE UNIVERSITY (US/US); 451 College Street, New Haven, CT 06520 (US).  (72) Inventor/Applicant (for US only): PEYMAN, John, A. (US/US); 488 Mixville Road, Cheshire, CT 06410 (US).  (74) Agents: ANTLER, Adriane, M. et al.; Pennie & Edmonds LLP, 1155 Avenue of the Americas, New York, NY 10036 (US).	(51) International Patent Classification 6:		(11) International Publication Number: WO 97/44450	
(22) International Filing Date: 21 May 1997 (21.05.97)  (30) Priority Data: 08/646,789 21 May 1996 (21.05.96)  (60) Parent Application or Grant (63) Related by Continuation US 08/646,789 (CIP) Filed on 21 May 1996 (21.05.96)  (71) Applicant (for all designated States except US): YALE UNIVERSITY [US/US]: 451 College Street, New Haven, CT 06520 (US).  (72) Inventor/Applicant (for US only): PEYMAN, John, A. [US/US]: 448 Mixville Road, Cheshire, CT 06410 (US).  (74) Agents: ANTLER, Adrianc, M. et al.; Pennic & Edmonds LLP,	C12N 15/11, 15/00, A61K 31/70	A1	(43) International Publication Date: 27 November 1997 (27.11.97)	
08/646,789 21 May 1996 (21.05.96) US  With international search report.  Before the expiration of the time limit for amending the claims and to be republished in the event of the receipt of amendments.  (60) Parent Application or Grant (63) Related by Continuation US 08/646,789 (CIP) Filed on 21 May 1996 (21.05.96)  (71) Applicant (for all designated States except US): YALE UNIVERSITY (US/US); 451 College Street, New Haven, CT 06520 (US).  (72) Inventor; and (75) Inventor/Applicant (for US only): PEYMAN, John, A. (US/US); 448 Mixville Road, Cheshire, CT 06410 (US).  (74) Agents: ANTLER, Adrianc, M. et al.; Pennic & Edmonds LLP,	••		CH, DE, DK, ES, FI, FR, GB, GR, IE, IT, LU, MC, NL,	
VERSITY [US/US]; 451 College Street, New Haven, CT 06520 (US).  (72) Inventor; and (75) Inventor/Applicant (for US only): PEYMAN, John, A. [US/US]; 448 Mixville Road, Cheshire, CT 06410 (US).  (74) Agents: ANTLER, Adrianc, M. et al.; Pennie & Edmonds LLP,	08/646,789 21 May 1996 (21.05.96)  (60) Parent Application or Grant (63) Related by Continuation US 08/646,78	89 (CII	With international search report.  Before the expiration of the time limit for amending the claims and to be republished in the event of the receipt of amendments.	
(75) Inventor/Applicant (for US only): PEYMAN, John, A. [US/US]; 448 Mixville Road, Cheshire, CT 06410 (US).  (74) Agents: ANTLER, Adrianc, M. et al.; Pennie & Edmonds LLP,	VERSITY [US/US]; 451 College Street, New Har			
(74) Agents: ANTLEK, Adnane, M. et al.; Pennie & Edmonds LLP,	(75) Inventor/Applicant (for US only): PEYMAN, Jo			

The present invention relates to utrons, RNA molecules which contain promoter regulatory motif(s) and DNA analogs thereof and DNA molecules that can be transcribed to produce the foregoing. In particular, the invention provides gene promoter suppressing nucleic acids which suppress transcription from a promoter of interest. In a preferred embodiment, the invention provides the TSU gene, nucleotide sequences of the TSU gene and RNA, as well as fragments, homologs and derivatives thereof. Methods of isolating TSU genes are also provided. Therapeutic and diagnostic methods and pharmaceutical compositions are also provided. In particular, the invention relates to methods for cell replacement therapy, gene therapy or organ transplantation wherein TSU nucleic acids suppress MHC class I and II gene expression, thus preventing immuno-rejection of non-autologous cells or organs. The invention also provides methods for treatment of diseases or disorders by suppression of MHC class I, MHC class II, ICAM-1, B7-1, B7-2, and/or Fc7R expression by provision of TSU function. function.

Best Available Copy

#### FOR THE PURPOSES OF INFORMATION ONLY Codes used to identify States party to the PCT on the front pages of pamphlets publishing International applications under the PCT. Spain Finland Prance Albenia AM FI FR LT LU Slovakia Senegal Armenia Lithuania AT AU AZ BA Austria Luxembourg Gsbon Latvia SZ TD TG TJ TM TR TUA UG US VN YU Azerbaijan Bosaia and Herzegovina GB GE MC MD United Kingdom Monaco Ched Republic of Moldova Madagascur Georgia Togo BB BE BF GH Tajikintan Guinea Greece Turkmenisten Turkey Trinidad and Tobego Belgium Burking Feso GN GR MK The former Yugoslav Republic of Macedonia BG BJ BR ML MN MR Hungary Ireland Bulgeria HU Benin 12 Mongolia Mauritania Ukrame Brazil IL Uganda BY CA CF Belatus Canada is **Iceland** MW Malawi United States of America п kaly Japan MX Micaico Uzbekistan Central African Republic )P NE Niger Viet Nam CC NL NO NZ Yugoslavia Zimbabwe Congo KB Кепуа Netherla Kyrgyzstan Democratic People's Republic of Korea Switzerland KG KP Norway CI Côte d'Ivoire New Zealand CM CN CU PL PT RO Cameroon KR KZ LC LL LL LK China Republic of Korea Cuba Kazakstan Romania CZ DE DK RU SD SE SG Czech Republic Russian Federation Germany Liechtenstein Sudan Donmark Sri Lanka Sweden Singapore

## REGULATION OF GENE EXPRESSION

#### 1. INTRODUCTION

This application is a continuation-in-part of copending 5 application Serial No. 08/646,789 filed May 21, 1996, which is incorporated by reference herein in its entirety.

The invention relates to nucleic acid molecules that suppress or enhance gene expression, cDNAs that encode such molecules, and related therapeutic and diagnostic

- 10 compositions and methods. In particular, the invention relates to single-stranded nucleic acid molecules containing an array of promoter motifs, which molecules suppress gene expression from promoters containing those promoter motifs, cDNAs that encode such molecules, and related therapeutic and
- 15 diagnostic compositions and methods. A specific embodiment of the present invention relates to TSU genes, their encoded RNAs, as well as derivatives, analogs, and fragments thereof, that suppress expression of MHC class I and II antigens and ICAM-1, B7-1, B7-2 and FcγR antigens. The invention further
- 20 relates to methods of therapy and diagnosis and therapeutic compositions using TSU nucleic acids to suppress MHC class I and II antigen and ICAM-1, B7-1, B7-2 and Fc $\gamma$ R antigen expression.

#### 25 2. BACKGROUND OF THE INVENTION

Control of gene expression underlies, at some level, all cellular and/or organismal processes, including direction of the development of the organism and cellular responses to outside signals. Gene control occurs at several points in

- 30 the cellular response, including the activation or suppression of transcription, the differential processing and stabilization of messenger RNA (mRNA), and the extent of translation of the mRNA. Control of transcription plays a particularly critical role in the regulation of gene
- 35 expression in eukaryotic cells. (See generally, Darnell et al., 1990, Molecular Cell Biology, 2d ed., Chapter 11, W.H. Freeman & Co., NY, pp. 391-448).

Cellular mechanisms mediate the activation of transcription of specific genes, for example, the activation of transcription elicited during development and that elicited by extracellular signals such as hormones or growth factors. In particular, transcription of a specific mRNA coding for a particular gene product is controlled by a set of transcription factor proteins. These proteins bind specific DNA sequences, either promoter or enhancer elements, and form multimeric complexes which activate transcription (Tjian and Maniatis, 1994, Cell 77:5-8). The multitude and cell specificity of the transcription factors and corresponding DNA binding sites allow for the precise regulation of transcription. Thus, the regulation of transcription activation would provide a precise and specific method for controlling the production of particular proteins.

Previous work has suggested that the presence of the 3' untranslated region (UTR) of a certain mRNA may affect the transcription of a select gene or group of genes. Rastinejad and Blau (1993, Cell 72:903-917) showed that the 3' UTRs of 20 the muscle structural genes, troponin, tropomyosin, and α-cardiac actin-enhanced muscle-specific gene expression. The authors suggest, among a variety of potential mechanisms, that the RNA sequences play a role in the transcriptional activation of these genes.

25 Other work has suggested that the clustering of promoter sequences within and around genes may assist in the recruitment of required transcription factors to the vicinity of active promoter elements in the interphase nucleus (Bodnar and Ward, 1987, Nucleic Acids Research 15:1835-51). Thus, it 30 appears that these sequences may act to specifically concentrate these factors so that the factors are available to activate transcription quickly at the appropriate point in the cell cycle.

While activation of transcription has been studied 35 intensely, gene control through the suppression or inhibition of transcription has not. Thus, although most genes are repressed in most all types, little is known about the

mechanisms that comprise selective gene repression during embryogenesis, organogenesis and differentiation (Herschbach and Johnson, 1993, Ann. Rev. Cell Biol. 9:479-509).

### 5 2.1. REGULATION OF MRC GENE EXPRESSION

One example where gene suppression has been hypothesized to play a critical role is the paradoxical survival of a semi-allogeneic fetus in the presence of the maternal immune system in vertebrates (Medawar, 1953, Symp. Soc. Exp. Biol.

10 7:320-328). Today, the mechanisms causing intraspecies tissue graft rejection in the absence of immunosuppressive drugs are known at the cellular and molecular level, but the protective mechanisms in the placenta are still not clear.

The major histocompatibility complex (MHC) is a region 15 of the chromosome containing the HLA or MHC genes which are divided into three categories: class I, class II and class III. In humans, the MHC class I genes include HLA-A, HLA-B and HLA-C and the MHC class II genes include HLA-DP, HLA-DQ and HLA-DR (Golub and Green, 1991, Immunology: A Synthesis,

- 20 Second Edition, Chapter 15.) MHC class I and class II molecules bind peptide fragments of self- or foreign antigens and are inspected on the cell surface by T lymphocytes and, thus, can stimulate cellular or humoral immune attack (Germain, 1994, Cell 76:287-299). Although efficient
- 25 proteolytic processing and presentation of antigens and high levels of MHC class II gene products are the hallmark of the professional antigen-presenting cells of the immune system, cells in other tissues can be stimulated by cytokines such as interferon- $\gamma$  (IFN- $\gamma$ ) to increase expression of MHC class II
- 30 genes (Glimcher and Kara, 1992, Annu. Rev. Immunol. 10:13-49). MHC class I genes are expressed ubiquitously and can be up-regulated by cytokine stimulation as well.

Trophoblasts are exceptional in their lack of constitutive expression of polymorphic MHC class I antigens
35 and their lack of IFN-γ stimulation of MHC class I or II gene expression. The absence of these immune target molecules on trophoblasts in the normal human placenta is thought to be a

critical factor in maternal tolerance of the feto-placental unit. Syncytiotrophoblast covering the chorionic villi forms not only a large transport surface for efficient gas, nutrient and waste product exchange between the maternal and 5 the fetal blood supply, but also a mechanical barrier that excludes maternal blood cells from the fetal circulation (Hunt and Orr, 1992, FASEB J. 6:2344-48; Cross et al., 1994, Science 266:1508-18; Wood, 1994, Immunol. Today 15:15-18).

The mechanism of IFN-γ-induced MHC gene expression has 10 been elucidated by numerous studies of the molecules involved, including the subunits of the IFN-γ receptor (Aquet et al., 1988, Cell 55:273-280; Hemmi et al., 1994, Cell 76:803-10; Soh et al., 1994, Cell 76:793-802), Jak kinases and the STAT transcription factors (Darnell et al., 1994, 15 Science 264:1415-20), the interferon stimulated response elements (ISRE) conserved in MHC class I (Vallejo and Pease, 1995, Immunol. Rev. 143:249-262; Le Bouteiller, 1994, Crit. Rev. Immunol. 14:89-129) and other genes, and the gammainterferon activation site (GAS) elements conserved in other 20 IFN-γ-responsive genes (Darnell et al., 1994, Science 264:1415-20) such as ICAM-1, B7-1, B7-2 and PcγR genes. following cellular events have been established in the Jak-STAT pathway of IFN-y signaling. Jakl binds to the cytoplasmic domain of the IFN-γ receptor α-subunit. Binding 25 of IFN-γ dimer to the extracellular domain of the dimerized  $\alpha$ -subunit leads to association with IFN- $\gamma$  receptor  $\beta$ -subunits and binding of Jak2 to the cytoplasmic domain of the  $\beta$ subunit. Phosphorylation of tyrosine residues by Jakl and Jak2 on the kinases and the receptor  $\alpha$ -subunits stimulates 30 recruitment of STAT1 to the receptor (Kotenko et al., 1995, J. Biol. Chem. 270:20915-921; Sakatsume et al., 1995, J. Biol. Chem. 270:17528-534). Phosphorylation of STAT1 on tyrosine causes dimerization and transport to the nucleus (Shuai et al., 1993, Science 261:1744-46; Greenlund et al., 35 1995, Immunity  $\underline{2}$ :677-687) for trans-activation of IFN- $\gamma$ responsive genes. Expression of MHC class I genes is induced

by STAT1-containing transcription factors that bind ISRE

sequences and can be enhanced by tumor necrosis factor-amediated activation of NF-kB transcription factors that bind neighboring kB sites (Thanos and Maniatis, 1995, Cell 80:529-32). Stimulation of MHC class II gene expression by IFN- $\gamma$  is 5 initiated by Jak-STAT activation, but also requires the de novo production of the CIITA factor (Steimle et al., 1993, Cell 75:135-146; Steimle et al., 1994, Science 265:106-109; Chang et al., 1994, J. Exp. Med. 180:1367-74) which interacts with constitutively expressed DNA-binding proteins on 10 conserved promoter sequences in MHC class II genes (Glimcher and Kara, 1992, Annu. Rev. Immunol. 10:13-49). Jak-STAT activation has also been implicated in activation of gene transcription by other cytokines such as interferon-a, interferon- $\beta$ , granulocyte colony stimulating factor, 15 epidermal growth factor, growth hormone, ciliary neurotrophic factor, prolactin, leukemia inhibitory factor, interleukin-2, interleukin-3, interleukin-4, interleukin-5, interleukin-6, interleukin-8, interleukin-10, interleukin-13, and interleukin-15. (Ihle and Kerr, 1995, Trends in Genetics 20 11:69-73; Darnell et al., 1994, Science 264:1415-20.) It was previously shown by in situ hybridization on first-trimester placenta and by Northern blot analysis of the trophoblast cell line Jar that IFN-y-responsive MHC class II gene expression is blocked at the RNA level by an 25 intracellular mechanism (Peyman and Hammond, 1992, J. Immunol. 149:2675-80). Mammalian expression cloning has been applied successfully to the cloning of cDNAs and genes encoding a number of cell surface antigens, receptors, transporters, and other intracellular proteins (Simonsen and 30 Lodish, 1994, Trends in Pharmacol. Sci. <u>15</u>:437-441). cDNA encoding the CIITA transcription factor was cloned by functional complementation of the recessive MHC class II-phenotype in a cell line derived from a patient with bare lymphocyte syndrome (Steimle et al., 1993, Cell 75:135-146). 35 However, until the present invention, the agent responsible

for blocking IFN-γ responsive MHC gene expression in trophoblasts has remained unidentified and unisolated.

Presently, donor organs for transplants are scarce and many patients die for lack of compatible donor organs. Even when compatible organs are found, patients suffer side effects from the necessary immunosuppressive therapies, and 5 organ rejection often occurs in spite of immunosuppressive measures. Thus, there is tremendous need for methods to suppress MHC and other antigen expression on donor organs to prevent rejection mediated by the cellular immune response and to obviate the need for immunosuppressive drugs. There 10 is also a need for methods of preparing and using non-human animal organs for transplants to increase the presently sparse supply.

It is a goal of the present invention to provide agents which suppress gene expression of a gene promoter of

15 interest, which has great value in the suppression of expression of gene products which lead to disease and disorder (e.g., gene products of pathogenic organisms, endogenous gene products mediating disease symptoms).

It is also a goal of the present invention to solve the 20 shortage of organ transplants by providing an agent which suppresses MHC class I and class II gene expression and expression of other cytokine-induced antigens involved in the immune response, such as ICAM-1, B7-1, B7-2 and FcγR, and methods for preventing cell-mediated rejection of both 25 allogeneic and xenogeneic organ and cell transplants.

Citation of references in Section 2 or any other section of this application shall not be construed as an admission that such references are prior art to the present invention.

### 30 3. BUMMARY OF THE INVENTION

The present invention relates to utron nucleic acids, i.e., nucleic acids from or homologous to the 3'-untranslated region (UTR) of an mRNA with activity in vivo, that stimulate or inhibit a cellular process by sequence-specific

35 interaction with an aspect of the cellular machinery. The present invention further relates to nucleic acids that suppress a gene promoter of interest. In particular, such

nucleic acids are RNA molecules, or the DNA molecules that encode them, comprised of the appropriate structural and functional components and the desired promoter regulatory motifs, as described hereinbelow. The invention also provides for functionally active fragments and derivatives of these gene promoter suppressing fragments, as well as a nucleic acid comprising a promoter operably linked to a nucleic acid that can be transcribed to produce a gene promoter-suppressing RNA.

In a preferred embodiment, the present invention provides nucleotide sequences of the trophoblast STAT utron, or TSU, gene, as well as fragments and other derivatives of the TSU nucleic acids. TSU is a nucleic acid provided by the present invention, identified by a method of the invention, which is able to suppress constitutive and IFN-γ-induced MHC class I and II antigen expression and expression of other antigens, the gene promoters of which contain related sequence motifs that are stimulated by the same factors which stimulate MHC class I and II antigen expression. Methods of

20 identifying and isolating the TSU gene are provided.

The invention also relates to TSU derivatives and homologs which are functionally active, i.e., they have the ability to suppress MHC class I and/or II expression as well as ICAM-1, B7-1, B7-2 and FcγR expression. In a preferred 25 embodiment, the fragment includes or consists of one or more ISRE, GAS or IL-4-RE conserved promoter motifs or another motif of a promoter desired to be suppressed. TSU nucleic acids, including TSU DNA, RNA, fragments, and other derivatives are also provided. Also provided is a nucleic 30 acid comprising or consisting essentially of a promoter operably linked to a sequence that can be transcribed to produce an TSU RNA or functionally active fragment or derivative thereof.

Methods for assaying gene promoter suppressing, and in 35 particular TSU, function are additionally provided.

The present invention also relates to therapeutic methods and compositions based on gene promoter suppressing,

preferably TSU, nucleic acids as taught by the invention.

Therapeutic methods involving cell replacement therapy and gene therapy are also described. In particular, the invention relates to methods of use in organ transplantation, treatment of immune disorders, prevention of fetal rejection, and treatment of diseases or disorders caused by viruses, by eukaryotic pathogens or pests, or by prokaryotic pathogens.

The invention also provides for pharmaceutical compositions and methods of administration. Therapeutic 10 compounds include, but are not limited to, gene promoter suppressing nucleic acids and fragments and derivatives thereof, and recombinant replacement cells and tissues.

The invention also provides diagnostic methods using the nucleic acids of the invention, which methods can be used to 15 detect or monitor conditions, disorders, or disease states associated with gene promoter suppressing nucleic acid expression or activity.

#### 4. BRIEF DESCRIPTION OF THE PIGURES

Figures 1A-D. Growth curves of cells untransfected and 20 transfected with MHC class II promoter-TK construct. Untransfected HeLa clone 6 cells (A) and untransfected Jar cells (C) survived all conditions. All cells survived ganciclovir treatment alone (A-D, open symbols). Cells 25 expressing TK were killed by ganciclovir treatment. IFN- $\gamma$ induced the toxic phenotype in the HeLa transfectant clone A1 (B, solid symbols) and two others (not shown), but not in the Jar transfectant clone 3D1 (D, solid symbols) and four others (not shown). In all Figures 1A-D, both open and solid 30 circles represent treatment with 0 nM ganciclovir, open and solid squares represent treatment with 50 nM ganciclovir, open and solid triangles represent treatment with 150 nM ganciclovir and the open and solid inverted triangles represent treatment with 250 nM ganciclovir. Open symbols: 35 without IFN-γ; solid symbols: with 200 U/ml IFN-γ.

Figure 2. Detection of integrated TK gene in expressing and non-expressing transfectant clones. Genomic DNA from

WO 97/44450 PCT/US97/09459

HeLa-pDRA-TK clone A1, and from Jar-pDRA-TK clone 3D1 was analyzed by PCR using primers flanking a TK gene fragment of 278 bp. Identity of this band was confirmed by Sma I digestion to form 205 bp and 73 bp cleavage products. The 5 two other HeLa and four other Jar transfectant clones studied similarly had the integrated TK gene.

Figures 3A-G. Flow cytometric analysis of Raji x HeLa transient heterokaryons. HeLa cells were pre-stained with 5-and 6-carboxyfluorescein diacetate succinimidyl ester (CFSE) 10 (B-G). Raji and Hela cells were cultured (C,E,G) or fused with polyethylene glycol and cultured (D,F,G). Two days later the cell mixtures were double-labeled with L243 mAb (C,D,G) or non-immune mouse IgG<sub>2a</sub> (E,F) and R-phycoerythrin goat-anti-mouse Ab. Gating was set for L243-stained Raji in 15 A and for CFSE-labeled HeLa cells in B. The right quadrants with co-culture (C) and fusion (D) data were replotted in G to highlight similarity of L243 labeling profiles.

Figures 4A-G. Flow cytometric analysis of Raji x Jar transient heterokaryons. Jar cells were pre-stained with 20 CFSE (B-G). Raji and Jar cells were cultured (C,E,G) or fused with polyethylene glycol and cultured (D,F,G). Two days later the cell mixtures were double-labeled with L243 mAb (C,D,G) or non-immune mouse IgG<sub>24</sub> (E,F) and R-phycoerythrin goat-anti-mouse Ab. Gating was set for L243-25 stained Raji in A and for CFSE-labeled Jar cells in B. The right quadrants with co-culture (C) and fusion (D) data were replotted in G to highlight difference in L243 labeling profiles.

Figures 5A and B. Expression cloning of trophoblast MHC 30 silencer TSU. (A) Schematic diagram of cloning method. (B) Sequence of TSU cDNA (SEQ ID NO:1). Gene promoter motifs and the poly-A addition signal are shown in bold letters.

Figure 6. Comparison of human TSU cDNA and goat TSUrelated EST. (A) Dot-plot analysis shows short regions
35 conserved in each cDNA. Numbers 1-12 refer to the location
of promoter motifs and poly-A signal, listed in Table 1. (B)
Expressed gene promoter motifs in TSU and the goat EST.

Figures 7A-C. Function of TSU RNA in transfected HeLa cells. DNA was introduced into HeLa clone 6 cells by lipofection, and stable transfectant batches were studied after 16 days of G418 selection by treatment for 2 days with 5 200 U/ml IFN-y, acetone-fixation, and staining for intracellular and membrane antigens with the monoclonal antibodies described in Experimental Procedures. Antibody binding was detected with a biotinylated horse-anti-mouse secondary antibody, and avidin-biotinylated peroxidase 10 complex. The peroxidase was visualized with hydrogen peroxide-diaminobenzidine-Ni" substrate. (A) Cells transfected with TSU-pCR3 expression construct. (B) Cells transfected with the reversed TSU-pCR3 construct. (C) Untransfected HeLa clone 6 cells. Results represent two 15 separate transfections and analyses. Open arrows, background level of antigen; solid arrows, positive antigen expression. Scale bar, 10  $\mu$ m.

Figures 8A and B. STAT1 localization in HeLa cells expressing sense and antisense TSU RNA. Batches of stable 20 transfectants were prepared as in Figures 7A-C, treated with IFN-γ for 2 days, fixed with acetone, and stained for cytoplasmic and nuclear STAT1 antigen by avidin-biotin-peroxidase immunocytochemistry. Two separate experiments gave identical results. Open arrows, cytoplasmic STAT1; 25 solid arrows, nuclear STAT1. Scale bar, 10 μm.

Figures 9A and B. Function of TSU RNA in microinjected HeLa cells. Cells grown on coverslips were individually identified by phase-contrast optics, bathed in HEPES-buffered medium, and microinjected at 25°C for short-term incubations 30 as shown. IFN-γ (200 U/ml) was added to the medium, and the cells were incubated at 37°C for 30 min before acetone fixation and immunocytochemistry for STAT1 antigen as in Figures 8A and B. Several dozen cells were successfully microinjected over 4 independent experiments. (A) 35 Recombinant TSU RNA at 1 mg/ml was microinjected into these 3

35 Recombinant TSU RNA at 1 mg/ml was microinjected into these 3 groups of cells. (B) Control cells, one marked with an arrow in each panel, were injected with buffer alone. Open arrows,

cytoplasmic STAT1; solid arrows, nuclear STAT1. Scale bar, 10  $\mu m$ .

Figure 10. Function of single-stranded oligodeoxynucleotide models of TSU promoter motifs in HeLa 5 cells. HeLa cells were treated with 10 μM phosphorothicate oligonucleotide in tissue culture medium for 60 min, then 200 U/ml IFN-γ was added for 30 min. Cells were acetone-fixed and stained for STAT1 antigen as in Figures 8A and B. Representative results are shown based on the following 10 number of independent preparations and analyses: GAS, n=3; GAS complement, n=2; ISRE, n=3; ISRE complement, n=3; GAS point mutant, n=1; ISRE point mutant, n=1; no oligonucleotide, n=12. Open arrows, cytoplasmic STAT1; solid arrows, nuclear STAT1. Scale bar, 10 μm.

Figure 11. Northern blot analysis of expression of TSU RNA in placenta, and reactivation of STAT1 function by treatment of trophoblasts with TSU antisense oligonucleotide. Poly-A' RNA (2 μg) from 16 normal human tissues was analyzed by probing Northern blots with a <sup>32</sup>P-labeled TSU antisense RNA probe, as described infra Section 7.1.6. Autoradiographic exposure shown was produced by exposure with an intensifying screen for 8 days. Results represent two independent experiments.

Figures 12A-D. Graphic representation and size

25 specifications of the structural RNA components which can contain the functional promoter regulatory motifs in the nucleic acids of the invention. (A) Graphic representation of and the specifications for the different elements (identified as a, b, c, d, j and functional motif) of the

30 stem-loop structure. (B) Representation and the specifications for the different elements (identified as e, f, g, h, i, j and functional motif) of the hairpin structure. (C) Representation and the specifications for the different elements (identified as k, l, m, n, p, q, r, j and functional motif) of the bulge structure. (D) Representation of one form of pseudoknot structure. In all Figures 12A-D, functional promoter regulatory motifs are indicated by cross-

hatched boxes and base-paired regions are indicated by dots between parallel lines.

Figures 13A and B. Graphic representation of the TSU RNA structure. (A) The three pairs of complementary promoter 5 elements are identified by cross-hatched boxes. (B) A predicted tertiary structure for the TSU RNA, formed by intramolecular base-pair formation between promoter motifs.

Figures 14A and B. Graphic depiction of the synthetic IL-2 repressor utron. (A) Graphic depiction of the predicted 10 folding pattern of the synthetic composite IL-2 repressor utron where component 1 is a stem-loop structure containing the ZIP 8 base motif (5'-CCCCACCC-3'), component 13 is a stem-loop structure containing the ZIP 8 base complement, component 6 is a hairpin structure containing the NF-AT 6 15 base motif (5'-GGAAAA-3'), component 12 is a bulge structure containing the NF-AT motif and the AP-1 6 base motif (5'-TGTTTCA-3') separated by a 2 base spacer (5'-AC-3'), component 24 is a bulge structure with the NF-AT and AP-1 motifs. (B) Predicted folding pattern of the synthetic IL-2 20 repressor utron designed to fold into a more compact structure containing two loop-loop structures and one bulgebulge structure. For both Figures 14A and B, the functional RNA motifs are represented by the cross-hatched box.

Figures 15A-B. Graphic representations of the HIV-1 LTR

25 repressor utron structure. (A) The predicted folding pattern
of the synthetic composite HIV-1 LTR repressor utron where
component 6 is a stem-loop structure containing the 13 base
NF-xB non-palindromic variant sequence complement (5'CCGTAAAGTCCCTA-3') (SEQ ID NO:14), where component 9 is a

30 hairpin structure containing the 13 base pair NF-xB1 motif
(5'-AGGGACTTTCCGG-3') (SEQ ID NO:15), where component 3 is a
stem-loop structure containing the NF-xB2 motif (5'TGGGGACTTTCCA-3') (SEQ ID NO:16), where component 7 is a
stem-loop structure containing an NF-xB2 complement motif

35 (5'-TTGAAAGTCCCCATGA-3') (SEQ ID NO:17), where component 22
is a stem-loop containing the SP1(2) motif (5'-TGGGCGGAC-3'),
where component 26 is a stem-loop containing the SP1(1)

complement (5'-GCCACTCCCCA-3') (SEQ ID NO:18), where component 2 is a stem-loop containing an NF-KB1 variant motif (5'-TAGGGACTTTCCGG-3') (SEQ ID NO:89), where component 25 is a stem-loop containing an SP1(2) complement motif (5'-5 GTCCCGCCCA-3') (SEQ ID NO:90), and where component 32 is a bulge structure containing the SP1(1) motif (5'-TGGGGAGTGGC-3') (SEQ ID NO:19). (B) Predicted folding pattern of the HIV-1 LTR repressor utron after alteration of the sequence to

allow folding into a more compact structure. Three pairs of 10 stem-loops form loop-loop structures and a pair of bulges form a bulge-bulge structure through promoter motif complementary base pairing. In Figures 15A-B, the functional motifs are represented by cross-hatched boxes.

Figure 16. Nucleotide sequence of TSU RNA. The gene
15 promoter motifs are in bold face type with the type of motif
indicated above the motif. The IL-4RE and ISRE starting at
nucleotide 110 are partially overlapping and these motifs are
labeled IL-4RE/ISRE. The polyA signal and ISRE beginning at
nucleotide 453 are also partially overlapping and these
20 motifs are labeled Poly-A/ISRE.

Figure 17. Bar graph representing results of suppression of B cell antigens in TSU-pREP4 transfected CH27 mouse B lymphocyte cells. Solid bars represent the percentage of untransfected CH27 cells negative for the 25 antigen tested (I-AK\*, H-2K\*, ICAM-1, FCRII/III, B7-1, B7-2, B220, mIgG2a, rIgG2a, hIgG2a) indicated on the X-axis. The cross-hatched bars represent the percentage of TSU-transfected CH27 cells negative for the antigen indicated on the X-axis.

- Figures 18A-B. Northern blot analysis of transcriptional repression of the IFN-γ-responsive HLA-DRA gene by TSU RNA and by TSU related RNA structures in stable transfectants. (A) Northern blot analysis of total cellular RNA isolated from HeLa cells stably transfected with
- 35 expression vectors which express TSU RNA (lanes indicated as "TSU"), vector RNA (i.e., transfected with the expression vector pcR3 with no heterologous insert—lanes indicated as

"pCR3"), RNA from the TSU gene inserted in the reverse orientation (lanes indicated as "TSUrev"), TSU18 RNA (SEQ ID NO:101--lanes indicated as "TSU18"), or TSU00 RNA (SEQ ID NO:103--lanes indicated as "TSU00"). The cellular RNA was 5 isolated from the stably transfected HeLa cells which had been incubated either with 200 U/ml IFN-y (Boehringer-Mannheim) (lanes indicated as "+"), or with cell culture media alone (lanes indicated as "-" ) for 18 hours. The northern blot was hybridized with probes for HLA-DRA, HLA-B, 10 TAP1, ICAM-1, and  $\beta$ -actin (as a control for the amount of RNA in each Lane) RNAs. Each panel represents a phosphoimager screen image of an exposure of the northern blot probed for the indicated gene. (B) Quantitation of results from northern analysis of RNA from HeLa cells stably transfected 15 with expression vectors which express TSU RNA (lanes indicated as "TSU"), vector RNA (i.e., transfected with the expression vector pCR3 with no heterologous insert--lanes indicated as "pCR3"), RNA from the TSU gene inserted in the reverse orientation (lanes indicated as "TSUrev"), TSU18 RNA 20 (SEQ ID NO: 101--lanes indicated as "TSU18"), or TSU00 RNA (SEQ ID NO:103--lanes indicated as "TSU00"). Total cellular RNA was isolated from the stably transfected HeLa cells which had been incubated either with 200 U/ml IFN-8 (indicated as "+IFN") or with cell culture media alone (indicated as "-25 IFN"). The bar graph represents the signal intensity generated by probing for each mRNA minus background signal, normalized to the net signal intensity measured for  $\beta$ -actin for that lane, and the signal relative to the pCR3 vector alone averaged over three experiments. The signal intensity 30 is expressed as "mean mRNA level" where the pCR3 signal equals 100. The signal intensities for HLA-DRA RNA are indicated by bars with narrowly-spaced lines slanting down from right to left, for HLA-B RNA are indicated by bars with narrowly-spaced lines which slant down from left to right, 35 for TAP1 RNA are indicated by bars with widely-spaced lines which slant down from right to left, and for ICAM-1 RNA are indicated by bars with widely-spaced lines which slant down

from left to right. The T-shaped error bars represent the standard deviation.

Figures 19A-D. Quantitation of immunocytochemical localization of STAT1 antigen in stable transfectants treated 5 with IFN-γ. (A) The bar graphs depict the results of quantitating the level of STAT1 nuclear localization by immunocytochemistry in HeLa cells stably transfected with an expression vector which expresses TSU RNA (lanes indicated as "TSU"), vector RNA (i.e., transfected with the expression 10 vector pCR3 with no heterologous insert--lanes indicated as "pCR3"), RNA from the TSU gene inserted in the reverse orientation (lanes indicated as "TSUrev"), TSU18 RNA (SEQ ID NO:101--lanes indicated as "TSU18"), or TSU00 RNA (SEQ ID NO:103--lanes indicated as "TSU00"). Stably transfected 15 cells which had been incubated with 200 U/ml IFN-γ for 0 hours (indicated as "Oh"), 0.4 hours ("0.4h"), 4 hours ("4h"), or 40 hours ("40h") were scored in one of three categories: cytoplasmic localization (example depicted in Figure 19B), weak nuclear localization (example depicted in 20 Figure 19C), or strong nuclear localization (example depicted in Figure 19D). The quantitation of nuclear localization is expressed as % Localized, i.e. the percentage of total cells counted which fall into the category represented by a particular bar. The percentages of cells falling into the 25 cytoplasmic localization category are represented by the cross-hatched bars, the percentages of cells falling into the weak nuclear localization category are represented by the checker-board patterned bars, and the percentages of cells falling into the strong nuclear localization category are 30 represented by the solid bars. (B) Photographs of examples of cells stained for STAT1 antigen that exhibit cytoplasmic localization. (C) Photographs of examples of cells stained for STAT1 antigen that exhibit weak nuclear localization. (D) Photographs of examples of cells stained for STAT1

35 antigen that exhibit strong nuclear localization.

Figures 20A-D. Protein binding to trophoblast STAT utron RNA and to model RNA probes with predicted loop-loop structures. (A) This panel presents an autoradiogram of an electrophoretic mobility shift assay gel in which 5 radiolabeled TSU RNA (indicated by "+" on "TSU RNA PROBE" line of gel legend) was mixed with either no cell extract (lane 1), 300 ng extract of IFN-y-treated 3B5 cells, which cell line has been stably transfected with a vector which expresses STAT1 (indicated by ("+") on "STAT1" 3B5 EXTRACT" 10 line of gel legend -- Lanes 2, 4, and 6), or 300 ng of extract of IFN-y-treated U3A cells which do not express STAT1 (indicated by "+" on "STAT1" U3A EXTRACT" line of gel legend -- Lanes 3, 5 and 7). In Lanes 4-7, samples were mixed with non-radioactive "TSU RNA Competitor" in either a 30 fold 15 excess ("30X"; in lanes 4 and 5) or 100 fold excess ("100X"; in lanes 6 and 7) over the amount of labeled TSU RNA. lane numbers are indicated on the bottom of the gel. On the left side of the gel, the positions of the labeled TSU RNA alone "Free RNA," and the RNA-Protein Complexes "A" and "B" 20 are indicated. (B) An electrophoretic mobility shift assay gel showing the titration of protein-RNA complex formation in IFN-γ treated 3B5 cell extracts with four labeled RNA probes. The TSU RNA ("Trophoblast STAT UTRON") was the probe in Lanes 1-4, the loop-loop structure model RNA with twin GAS motifs 25 ("Twin GAS Loop-Loop"; SEQ ID NO:101) also called TSU18 was the probe in Lanes 5-8, the RNA with a single GAS motif ("Single GAS Loop-Loop"; SEQ ID NO:102) in Lanes 9-12, and of the  $\beta$ -actin RNA (" $\beta$ -Actin Fragment") in Lanes 13-16. The probes were mixed with 300 ng cell extract (Lanes 1, 5, 9 and 30 13), 900 ng cell extract (Lanes 2, 6, 10 and 14), 3000 ng cell extract (Lanes 3, 7, 11 and 15), or no cell extract (Lanes 4, 8, 12 and 16). The lane numbers are indicated on the bottom of the gel. The position of the unbound, labeled probe is indicated as "Free RNA" and the positions of the 35 RNA-Protein Complexes A and B are indicated by "A-" and "B-" on the left side of the gel. (C) Schematic of the predicted base pairing of the TSU18 or "Twin GAS Loop-Loop", showing

the alignment of RNA sequences of the reverse complement GAS variant motif 1 of Table 1 (the top RNA strand sequence--SEQ ID NO:108) and flanking palindrome with the GAS variant motif 8 of Table 1 (the bottom RNA strand sequence--SEQ ID NO:109) 5 and flanking palindrome. Watson-Crick base pairs are indicated by a line between bases while non-Watson-Crick-type base pairs are indicated by a single or double dot between bases. (D) Schematic of the predicted folding pattern of the synthetic loop-loop RNA model structure of TSU18, TSU18M 10 and TSU00 (SEQ ID NOS. 101-103, respectively).

#### 5. DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF THE INVENTION

The invention provides molecules that regulate gene expression. Such molecules are RNA molecules, e.g., 15 therapeutic RNAs, and their DNA analogs, and the cDNAs that encode them. The nucleic acids of the invention are termed herein utrons. Utrons are nucleic acids that comprise, preferably consist essentially of, a sequence containing one or more gene promoter motifs. Utrons can stimulate or 20 inhibit cellular processes by a nucleic acid sequencespecific interaction with an aspect of the cellular machinery. In an embodiment, the nucleic acids of the invention suppress transcription, i.e., are target gene promoter-suppressing nucleic acids. In particular, the 25 nucleic acids of the invention contain at least one promoter regulatory motif and are able to repress the expression of target genes. In one embodiment, the nucleic acids of the invention contain at least one sequence comprising one or more promoter regulatory motifs, which sequence is contiguous 30 with a nucleotide sequence of at least 20 nucleotides, or 35, or 50, or 100, or 500 nucleotides, not contiguous with the at least one sequence in any of the naturally occurring nucleic acids containing such motifs. In another specific embodiment, the utrons do not encode a polypeptide, 35 particularly, a natural polypeptide. DNA analogs, preferably single-stranded DNA, of RNA utrons are also provided, i.e., containing the same sequence in which U's are replaced by

T's, ribose is replaced by deoxyribose, and any poly A tail is absent. Functionally active derivatives are also provided. These gene promoter suppressing RNA and DNA molecules, and DNA molecules that encode them operably linked 5 to a gene promoter of interest, all termed herein utrons, can be obtained by producing a molecule containing the appropriate structural and functional components, as taught by the present invention.

The nucleic acids of the invention (utrons) comprise one 10 or more promoter regulatory motifs that allow these nucleic acids to regulate gene expression. Such a promoter regulatory motif is a promoter element or protein-binding motif of a gene promoter or an RNA or DNA motif that binds to a transcription factor, or a functionally active derivative 15 or fragment of any of the foregoing. The genes that are regulated by utrons can be eukaryotic or prokaryotic. In a preferred embodiment of the invention, for regulation of a gene having a prokaryotic promoter, the promoter regulatory motif in a utron can be a nucleic acid motif that binds a 20 sigma factor specific for an organism or a repressor factor regulating transcription of a specific gene or operon. In a preferred aspect, the nucleic acids of the invention comprise a plurality of defined structures containing one or more promoter regulatory motifs, selected from among stem-loop 25 structures, hairpin structures, and bulge structures. Promoter regulatory motifs that can be incorporated into the utrons of the invention can be selected from among the many such regulatory motifs commonly known in the art. (For a review of such regulatory motifs, see Ghosh, 1990, Nucl. 30 Acids Res. 18:1749-56.) Promoter motifs of a specific gene or gene family are selected for use when it is desired to regulate the expression of such gene or gene family. For example, a known promoter motif involved in transcriptional activation of a gene (e.g., an enhancer region, a 35 transcription activating factor binding region, or other promoter element) can be used as the promoter regulatory

motif(s) in a utron of the invention, for use in inhibiting

transcription of such gene. In an alternative embodiment wherein enhancement of transcription is desired, a known promoter motif involved in transcriptional suppression can be used as the promoter regulatory motif(s) in a utron of the 5 invention.

In a specific embodiment of the invention, the promoter regulatory motif is not a motif of the tropomyosin, troponin I, or  $\alpha$ -cardiac actin genes, in particular, of the 3'-untranslated region of these genes.

In one specific embodiment, the invention provides a method of inhibiting an immune response in a subject in need thereof comprising administering to the subject an effective amount of a utron containing a promoter regulatory motif that regulates the IL-2 gene promoter. In another specific
15 embodiment, the invention provides a method of inhibiting HIV

replication and/or treating AIDS in a subject in need thereof comprising administering to the subject an effective amount of a utron containing a promoter regulatory motif that regulates an HIV promoter; in a particular aspect, the utron

20 is an appropriate expression construct encoding an RNA containing the promoter regulatory motif.

In a particular embodiment of the present invention, mammalian expression cloning was used to isolate trophoblast cDNAs that act as dominant, trans-acting suppressors of the

- 25 IFN-γ-induced expression of the MHC class II antigen HLA-DR on HeLa cells. DNA analogs of these RNAs are also provided. The present inventors have discovered and characterized a cDNA that expresses an RNA that silences MHC class I, MHC class II, ICAM-1, B7-1, B7-2 and FcγR gene expression.
- 30 Analysis of this RNA, termed TSU, has revealed its structural and functional components. RNA molecules and the DNA molecules that encode them, that suppress gene expression, can be obtained by producing a molecule containing the appropriate structural and functional components, including
- 35 the desired promoter regulatory motif, as taught by the present invention.

In a specific embodiment, the present invention relates to nucleotide sequences of the TSU gene. The invention further relates to fragments and other derivatives, analogs and homologs of the TSU nucleic acid. The invention also 5 relates to TSU derivatives and analogs which are functionally active, i.e., they are capable of displaying one or more known functional activities associated with the TSU nucleic acid. Such functional activities include, but are not limited to, an ability to inhibit (prevent or reduce) MHC 10 class I (HLA-A, HLA-B, and HLA-C, or any one or two of these) and/or MHC class II (HLA-DP, HLA-DQ, and HLA-DR, or any one or two of these) and/or other STAT-responsive (ICAM-1, B7-1, B7-2 and FcyR, or any one, two or three of these) antigen expression, ability to interfere with STAT1 and/or other STAT 15 transcription factor (STAT2, STAT3, STAT4, STAT5 and STAT6, or any one, two, three or four of these factors) function, ability to inhibit gene expression induced by cytokines such as interferon- $\alpha$  and  $\beta$ , granulocyte colony stimulating factor, oncostatin M, erythropoietin, granulocyte-macrophage colony 20 stimulating factor, epidermal growth factor, growth hormone, ciliary neurotrophic factor, prolactin, leukemia inhibitory factor, interleukin-2, interleukin-3, interleukin-4, interleukin-5, interleukin-6, interleukin-8, interleukin-10, interleukin-13, and interleukin-15, ability to render cells 25 nonimmunogenic, etc.

In a specific embodiment, a utron of the invention comprises one or more promoter regulatory motifs selected from the group consisting of GUAAAGUAA (SEQ ID NO:77), UUCCCUUUAA (SEQ ID NO:78), AGUUUCACUUGAAA (SEQ ID NO:79), 30 GUAUGGUAA (SEQ ID NO:80), UUACGUCAU (SEQ ID NO:81), UUACUAAUCA (SEQ ID NO:82), AGUUUGAGUUCUAA (SEQ ID NO:83), AGTTTCNNTTCNC/T (SEQ ID NO:20), and TTNCNNNAA; wherein N is any nucleotide.

In other specific embodiments, a utron comprises a 35 plurality of copies of GTGAAATTGAAACT (SEQ ID NO:7) or GTATGGTAA (SEQ ID NO:8). In yet another embodiment, a utron comprises the sequence TTACAGCAC (SEQ ID NO:11),

5'-CGATCGGTGAAATTGAAACTCGATCG-3' (SEQ ID NO:33),
5'-CGATGTTGCTCTGTATGGTAAGAACATCG-3' (SEQ ID NO:31), or
5'-ACTTTTCTTCCCCTTTACAGCACAAATAAAGT-3' (SEQ ID NO:29).
Another specific embodiment is directed to an isolated
5 single-stranded RNA comprising at least three promoter
regulatory motifs selected from the group consisting of
GUGAAAUUGAAACU (SEQ ID NO:84), GUAUGGUAA (SEQ ID NO:80), and
UUACAGCAC (SEQ ID NO:85), each motif separated from another
promoter regulatory motif by 2-300 contiguous bases; or a DNA
10 analog thereof.

In other specific embodiments, a utron comprises one or more pairs of complementary promoter motifs. In particular embodiments, the motifs within each pair are greater than 50%, 70%, 80%, or 90% complementary to each other when 15 aligned using one or more intramolecular A-U, C-G, G-U, and or A-G base-pairs. RNA utrons comprise sequences containing a plurality of complementary pairs of promoter regulatory motifs distributed along the single-stranded sequence such that, when the molecule is folded into stem-loop and/or bulge 20 structures, the complementary promoter regulatory motifs can form additional tertiary structures by hydrogen-bonding between the loops and bulges yielding loop-loop structures, and/or loop-bulge structures, and/or bulge-bulge structures. The hydrogen-bonding can be traditional Watson-Crick base-25 pairing (A-U/T or C-G) or nontraditional base-pairing G-U/T and less preferably A-G).

In a particular embodiment, the utron is an RNA comprising at least one pair of promoter regulatory motifs in which the motifs are complementary sequences selected from 30 the group consisting of (a) a GAS motif and GAS complement motif, and (b) an ISRE motif and ISRE complement motif; and in which hydrogen bonding can occur when the motifs of the pair are aligned by folding the RNA in an antiparallel orientation using one or more intramolecular A-U, C-G, G-U, 35 and/or A-G base-pairs, and in which the inter-motif hydrogen bonding between a GAS motif and GAS complement motif occurs at at least positions 1-4 and 8-9 of the GAS motif; and in

which the inter-motif hydrogen bonding between an ISRE motif and an ISRE complement motif occurs at at least positions 1-6 and 9-10 of the ISRE motif.

The invention provides methods of regulating gene

5 expression in a subject comprising introducing into the subject an amount of a utron, preferably a purified utron, effective to regulate gene expression. The subject can be, for example, a cell in vitro, or an in vivo non-human animal or human. A specific embodiment relates to methods of

10 inhibiting MHC Class I and/or Class II gene expression in a subject by introducing into the subject an TSU utron that is an expression construct encoding an TSU RNA. By way of example, but not limitation, the subject can be a human or non-human animal having or expected to receive an allogeneic or xenogeneic transplant, or having an autoimmune or inflammatory disease or disorder.

The present invention also relates to therapeutic and diagnostic methods and compositions based on gene promoter suppressing nucleic acids, preferably TSU nucleic acids, that 20 contain at least one promoter element motif and are able to suppress a gene promoter of interest. The invention provides for therapeutic uses the generation of replacement cells in which expression of a gene or genes of interest is suppressed. In a particular embodiment, the invention 25 provides methods for the generation of replacement cells for therapeutic uses, as well as allogeneic and xenogeneic tissue and organs that are less likely to trigger a cell-mediated immune response, thus reducing the risk of replacement cell and organ transplant rejection and reducing or obviating the 30 necessity for immunosuppressive treatments.

The invention also provides methods of treatment of immunological disorders associated with undesirable immune and/or inflammatory reactions by suppressing expression of MHC class I and/or II antigen and/or other membrane proteins involved in the immune response (ICAM-1, B7-1, B7-2 and/or FcγR) by administration of TSU function in vivo. The invention also provides methods of treatment for diseases or

disorders caused by viruses, eukaryotic pathogens or prokaryotic pathogens treatable by the suppression or enhancement of gene expression.

The invention also provides methods of producing RNA 5 utrons of the invention, comprising culturing a recombinant cell containing a nucleic acid that can be transcribed to produce an RNA utron such that the RNA utron is produced, and recovering the produced RNA utron.

For clarity of disclosure, and not by way of limitation, 10 the detailed description of the invention is divided into the subsections which follow.

#### 5.1. PREPARATION OF AND COMPONENTS OF UTRONS

The present invention relates to gene promoter

15 suppressing RNA molecules, and the cDNAs that encode them, as well as corresponding fragments, derivatives and homologs. Also provided are single-stranded DNA analogs of RNA molecules and fragments thereof (i.e., containing the same base sequence as the RNA, except with T substituted for U, 20 and deoxyribose instead of ribose, and any poly A tail being absent). Nucleic acids capable of being transcribed to produce the active utron RNAs are also provided.

The utron RNA may include, in whole or in part, naturally occurring untranslated regions of mRNA or mRNAs, 25 naturally occurring untranslated RNAs not transcribed contiguously with a protein coding region, or artificial (not known to be naturally occurring) RNAs. The utron RNAs of the present invention can stimulate or inhibit a cellular process, such as, but not limited to, transcription, DNA

- 30 replication, RNA transport, RNA splicing, RNA turnover, RNA translation and nucleotide metabolism, by sequence-specific interaction with an aspect of the cellular machinery mediated by the gene whose expression is regulated by the utron. In a preferred embodiment, the utron RNA of the present invention
- 35 is a gene promoter activity-suppressing RNA that comprises promoter regulatory motifs, e.g., promoter elements or functional homologs thereof, more preferably, motifs which,

at least in part, regulate the transcriptional activation of the target gene or genes and which RNA suppresses transcription of the target gene or genes.

In a specific embodiment, a gene promoter suppressing 5 RNA is provided that consists of or comprises a plurality of one promoter regulatory motif or a combination of promoter regulatory motifs. Preferably, the promoter regulatory motifs are associated with the regulation of the target gene or genes. In a specific embodiment, the gene promoter 10 suppressing utron consists of or comprises promoter regulatory motifs and flanking sequences not contiguous with these motifs in naturally occurring nucleic acids. In one embodiment, the gene promoter suppressing molecule is a single-stranded RNA; in another embodiment, the molecule is a 15 single-stranded DNA analog (e.g., unmodified DNA or a phosphorothicate or peptidonucleic acid analog thereof) of such RNA; in yet another embodiment, the derivative is a double-stranded DNA molecule in which a sequence that is transcribed to produce a gene promoter suppressing RNA is 20 operably linked to a transcriptional promoter. In a preferred aspect, the double-stranded DNA is transcribed to produce an RNA that comprises at least one sequence comprising one or more promoter motifs, contiguous with a nucleotide sequence of at least 20, or 30, or 50, or 100, or 25 500 nucleotides that is not contiguous with the at least one sequence in naturally occurring nucleic acids containing such one or more motifs. In another preferred aspect, the promoter regulatory motif contained within the doublestranded DNA molecule is not a regulatory motif of the 30 transcriptional promoter also contained within the doublestranded DNA molecule.

In another particular embodiment, the utron is a naturally occurring RNA identified by the utron RNA's activity in an assay for suppression or enhancement of a 35 cellular process. In a preferred embodiment, the RNA is identified by its activity in suppressing transcription from a promoter, particularly the promoter endogenously linked to

WO 97/44450 PCT/US97/09459

the target gene or genes. The utron RNAs can, therefore, be isolated by any expression cloning method known in the art such as, but not limited to, those methods described infra Section 5.2, using any functional assay known in the art, including, but not limited to, the assays described infra Section 5.5 and the assay used to isolate the TSU gene described infra Section 7.2.

In specific embodiments, the utron RNA consists of or comprises a plurality (e.g., at least 2, preferably in the 10 range of 2-50, 2-5, 5-10, or most preferably 5-25) of the RNA component structures described below, each of which component structure comprises one or more (preferably at least 2, more preferably in the range of 2-10 or 2-5) promoter regulatory motifs. The utron optionally also contains a 3' polyA signal 15 followed by a spacer of 10-20 bases followed by a polyA [(A)<sub>n</sub>] tail (a DNA that is transcribed to produce such a utron would preferably lack the poly-A tail, but would preferably encode the poly-A signal) and optionally a cap structure at the 5' terminus. In other specific embodiments, the utron RNA is 20 not more than 3,000 bases (or base pairs, if double-stranded), not more than 1,000 bases, not more than 510 bases, or not more than 255 bases.

DNA analogs of all the utron RNAs of the invention are also provided.

In a specific embodiment, the gene suppressing nucleic acid (utron) is a double-stranded DNA comprising a promoter (e.g., SV40 or other viral, or mammalian, gene promoter) operably linked to a sequence that can be transcribed to produce a plurality of RNA component structures of the invention containing promoter regulatory motifs.

The invention also pertains to utron nucleic acids with functional homologs of known or naturally occurring functional RNA motifs, preferably promoter element motifs.

In vitro assays for utron activity are performed by any 35 method known in the art, including, but not limited to, the methods described in Section 5.5. These nucleic acids containing functional homologs can be made by altering the

bases of the functional RNA motif by substitutions, additions or deletions. These modifications can be made using any method known in the art, including, but not limited to, in vitro or in vivo mutagenesis techniques such as chemical 5 mutagenesis, in vitro site-directed mutagenesis (Hutchinson et al., 1978, J. Biol. Chem. 253:6551), use of TAB® Linkers (Pharmacia), etc.

Synthetic utrons can be prepared by standard methods, exemplified by, but not limited to, annealing of sets of partially overlapping, synthetic, complementary oligodeoxynucleotides, filling in the sets of incomplete double-stranded intermediate structures by the polymerase chain reaction, formation of the final construct by ligation of partial structures or amplification of partial structures, ligation to suitable vectors for growth in bacteria or other hosts, and finally subcloning into other appropriate expression vectors for expression as RNA in eukaryotic cells (Sambrook et al., 1989, Molecular Cloning, A Laboratory Manual, Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, 2d. Ed., Cold Spring Harbor, New York; Kriegler, 1990, Gene Transfer and Expression, A Laboratory Manual, Stockton Press, NY).

Utrons can be used to repress target genes in the cytoplasm or nucleus of eukaryotic cells or in bacteria. The target genes may include constitutively expressed or 25 inducible genes, and may include genes expressed in a tissue-specific manner or genes expressed ubiquitously in an organism. Utrons may be applied to the suppression of endogenous genes in single-celled and multicellular plants and animals and humans. Applications of utrons may include 30 repression of genes in pathogenic eukaryotic microorganisms, or bacteria. The pathogens may include commercial plant crop pathogens, agricultural pests, and veterinary and human microbial pathogens, parasites, and viruses.

Naturally occurring or artificial (synthetic) utrons are 35 targeted to the cytoplasm by including a polyadenylation signal at the 3'-end of a construct encoding the utron, or a 5' cap and a 3' polyadenylation signal followed by a spacer

and poly A tail on an RNA utron itself; nuclear utrons have no poly-adenylation signal. Cytoplasmic utrons may block transcription factor(s) that are normally found in the cytoplasm. After the transcription factor(s) are activated by 5 extracellular signals, the cytoplasmic utron binds gene promoter recognition site(s) on the protein(s). Utron binding to activated transcription factors blocks the function of these proteins that normally bind target sequences in the nucleus to take part in inducible gene 10 expression. In the case of nuclear utrons, these RNAs may block transcription factors found in the nucleus that normally function constitutively or join with other activated transcription factors to cause inducible gene expression. Utrons can include components of naturally occurring and 15 synthetic sequences.

Other functions of natural and synthetic utrons include the stimulation or inhibition of other cellular metabolic and transport functions based on utron interaction in a sequence-specific manner with other components of cellular 20 machinery, such as DNA replication, RNA transport, RNA splicing, RNA turnover, RNA translation, and nucleotide metabolism.

In a preferred aspect, the gene promoter suppressing nucleic acid (utron) contains a set of promoter regulatory

25 motifs which bind transcription factors and regulate or can regulate transcription from the gene promoter in which these elements naturally occur. Particular embodiments of this invention are synthetic TSU-related RNAs (RNAs containing portions of the TSU RNA or sequences homologous to the TSU

30 RNA, e.g. SEQ ID NOS:101-103) as described infra in Section 11, synthetic human IL-2 repressing utron and a synthetic HIV-1 LTR suppressing utron depicted in Figures 14A and B and Figures 15A-C, respectively, and described infra in Sections 8 and 9, as well as fragments and derivatives thereof. Three 35 examples of utrons are presented in Sections 8, 9 and 11 hereinbelow: a synthetic IL-2 gene repressor utron and a synthetic HIV-1 LTR repressor utron and synthetic TSU related

RNAs. The synthetic utrons illustrate the general application of utrons for repression of eukaryotic genes based on knowledge of sequences and functional properties in cells of the gene promoter motifs. Synthetic utrons such as 5 the IL-2 gene repressor utron, the synthetic HIV-1 LTR repressor utron, and the TSU related RNAs can be prepared by standard methods of oligonucleotide synthesis and standard methods of DNA cloning. The expression of natural or synthetic utrons in cells can be accomplished by the use of 10 standard methods using eukaryotic expression vectors. These methods are described below.

The gene promoter suppressing RNA, or the DNA which encodes it, may be prepared according to the method described infra in Section 8 or by any method known in the art, for 15 example, but not limited to, oligonucleotide synthesis, standard DNA cloning methods and expression with standard expression vectors and any of the methods described infra in Section 5.2.

Utrons such as the IL-2 and HIV-1 LTR synthetic utrons 20 described by way of example in Sections 8 and 9 below, can form the starting point for optimization experiments to yield structures with greater gene repression activity. Optimization of the design of the structural or functional components can be accomplished by varying the number of 25 components, the orientation of each functional gene promoter motif within each component, and the promoter sequence or variant incorporated into each component. It is well established that small variations of the sequences of DNA gene promoter motifs give selective binding of certain 30 closely related DNA-binding transcription factors. Therefore, it is predicted that small variations of the sequences of the utron RNA motifs will result in selective binding and selective inhibition of certain closely related transcription factors.

Based on the sequence of the natural utron TSU, it seems likely that several closely related gene promoter motifs will be required within one utron in order to efficiently repress

the group of related promoter-binding transcription factors present in any one cell type. The preference for utrons with a particular predicted folding pattern is determined empirically by observing the differences in repression 5 activity with various structures.

#### 5.1.1. VARIOUS FORMS OF THE COMPONENTS OF UTRONS

The following is a list of RNA components which represent the preferred structural and functional building 10 blocks of utrons.

- 1. Stem-loop RNA structures.
- 2. Hairpin RNA structures.
- 3. Bulge RNA structures.
- Pseudoknot RNA structures.
- 5. Functional RNA motifs (promoter regulatory motifs that are expressed gene promoter motifs that interact with transcription factors, or RNA sequences that function by interacting with other cellular components that regulate transcription). The functional motifs are embedded in the various structures listed above to form a natural or synthetic utron.

Components 1 through 4, stem-loop, hairpin, bulge and pseudoknot structures, are graphically depicted and size specifications for the particular structural or functional 25 aspects are given in Figures 12A-D.

In a particular embodiment, the gene promoter suppressing RNA of the present invention is obtained by constructing a synthetic RNA or DNA analog thereof, or DNA which encodes that RNA, which consists of or comprises a 30 plurality of promoter regulatory motifs, each of these motifs contained within an RNA component structure, such as, but not limited to, stem-loop structures, hairpin structures, bulge structures or pseudoknot structures, as depicted by way of example in Figures 12A-D.

Each RNA component structure may contain a plurality of promoter regulatory elements separated by a spacer, j.
Optionally, only one functional motif (promoter regulatory

element) is present in each RNA component structure, in which case the spacer j will be zero. Preferably, the utron of the invention contains a plurality of RNA component structures.

Each RNA component structure can alternatively be present as 5 a DNA analog.

Each stem-loop, depicted by way of example in Figure 12A, contains one or more functional motifs, i.e., promoter regulatory motifs, in a loop, c, of 10-50 bases, preferably 10-20 bases, with an optional spacer, j, of 0-50 bases, 10 preferably 0-10 bases, separating the promoter regulatory motifs in the event that two or more are present.

Additionally, the structure has 4-20, preferably 5-10, bases, b, complementary in inverse order on either side of the loop (theoretically capable of hybridizing to form a stem 15 structure), surrounded by 0-100, preferably 0-10, bases on both the 5' and 3' sides, a and d, respectively, that can act as spacers between the RNA component structures if more than one is present in the utron.

The hairpin structure, depicted by way of example in

20 Figure 12B, contains a loop, h, of 1-8, preferably 4-6 bases, surrounded on the 5' side and the 3' side by a sequence of bases that are complementary in inverse order, one of which complementary sequences contains (i) the functional motif; (ii) an optional spacer, j, of 0-50, preferably 0-10, bases between functional motifs in the event that a plurality of functional motifs are present; and (iii) two spacer regions g, and f, respectively, on either side of the functional motif, each of which is 0-20 bases, preferably 5-10 bases; all of which sequence of complementary bases is surrounded 30 both 5' and 3' by 0-100, preferably 0-10, bases, e, and i, respectively, acting as spacers between the RNA component structures should more than one be present.

The bulge structures, depicted by way of example, contain a loop, p, of 1-8 bases, preferably 4-6 bases, 35 surrounded on each side by 4-20, preferably 5-10, complementary base pairs, n, capable of hybridizing to each other; these bases are flanked in turn, by 4-50, preferably

6-20, bases which contain the functional motif on one side, k, and 0-50, preferably 6-20, bases, q, not complementary to the bases containing the functional motif on the other side; these regions are surrounded by 4-20, preferably 5-10, base 5 pairs, m, complementary in inverse order and capable of hybridizing to each other. Finally, the entire preceding bulge structure is surrounded by 0-100, preferably 0-10, bases on each side, 1, and r, respectively, acting as spacers between the RNA component structures in the event that more
10 than one is present.

Component stem-loops and/or bulge structures that form additional hydrogen bonds between complementary loops and/or complementary bulges can create a wide array of possible pseudoknot or tertiary structures, and the design of 15 synthetic utrons containing these structures provides for double-stranded RNA assuming various bent A-form or modified A-form helices.

Accordingly, the invention provides single stranded DNA or RNA molecules comprising one or more component structures 20 selected from the group consisting of:

25

30

35

a stem-loop component structure consisting of:

- (a) a first sequence in the range of 10-50 bases, consisting of (i) one or more promoter regulatory motifs, each motif separated from each other motif by 0-50 bases, (ii) flanking sequences 5' to the motif, and (iii) flanking sequences 3' to the motif;
- (b) a second sequence of 4-20 bases flanking said first sequence on the 5' side;
- (c) a third sequence flanking said first sequence on the 3' side, said second and third sequences being of equal length and complementary to each other in inverse order;
- (d) a fourth sequence flanking said second sequence on the 5' side, in the range of 0-100 bases; and

WO 97/44450 PCT/US97/09459

(e) a fifth sequence flanking said third sequence on the 3' side, in the range of 0-100 bases; a hairpin component structure consisting of: a first sequence in the range of 1-8 bases; 5 (b) a second sequence consisting of (i) one or more promoter regulatory motifs, each motif separated from each other motif by 0-50 bases; (ii) a flanking sequence of 0-20 bases 3' to said motif; and (iii) a flanking sequence of 0-20 bases 5' to said motif; in which either 10 the flanking sequence 3' to the motif or the flanking sequence 5' to the motif is contiguous with said first sequence; a third sequence of equal length as said 15 second sequence and complementary in inverse order to said second sequence; (d) a fourth sequence in the range of 0-100 bases, flanking said second sequence; and (e) a fifth sequence in the range of 0-100 bases, 20 flanking said third sequence; and a bulge component structure consisting of: (a) a first sequence in the range of 1-8 bases; (b) a second sequence of 4-20 bases 5' to said first sequence; 25 a third sequence 3' to said first sequence and of equal length as said second sequence and complementary in inverse order to said second sequence; (d) a fourth sequence of 4-50 bases 5' to said second sequence and consisting of one or more 30 promoter regulatory motifs, each motif separated from each other motif by 0-50 bases; (e) a fifth sequence of 0-50 bases 3' to said third sequence; (f) a sixth sequence of 4-20 bases 5' to said 35 fourth sequence;

5

(g) a seventh sequence 3' to said fifth sequence and of equal length as said sixth sequence and complementary in inverse order to said sixth sequence;

- (h) an eighth sequence in the range of 0-100 bases, 5' to said sixth sequence; and
  - (i) a ninth sequence in the range of 0-100 bases,3' to said seventh sequence.

In a specific embodiment, a utron comprises at least

10 one, or at least two, component structures selected from
among stem-loop, hairpin, and bulge component structures. In
a more specific embodiment, the utron comprises at least two
stem loop structures which form hydrogen bonds between the
two stem loops to form a loop-loop structure, such as the

15 structure depicted in Figure 20D. In a particular
embodiment, at least two component structures are contiguous,
that are not naturally contiguous.

#### 5.2. ISOLATION OF THE TROSPHOBLAST STAT UTRON GENE

A preferred embodiment of the present invention relates to TSU RNA and corresponding fragments, derivatives and homologs. Also provided are single-stranded DNA analogs of TSU RNA and fragments thereof (i.e., containing the same base sequence as the RNA, except with T substituted for U, and 25 deoxyribose instead of ribose). Nucleic acids capable of being transcribed to produce the active TSU RNAs or DNAs are also provided. The TSU cDNA can be isolated from a cDNA library prepared from mRNA isolated from trophoblast cells, and is able to suppress IFN-y-induced MHC class I, MHC class 30 II, ICAM-1, B7-1, B7-2 and/or FcγR antigen expression, and/or IFN- $\gamma$ -induced STAT1 migration to the nucleus and/or other cytokine-induced STAT2, STAT3, STAT4, STAT5 and STAT6 migration to the nucleus (Darnell et al., 1994, Science 264:1415-1420). In specific embodiments, TSU nucleic acids 35 comprise the DNA sequence of Figure 5B (SEQ ID NO: 1) and the RNA sequence encoded by it and shown in Figure 16 (SEQ ID NO:86). Specific embodiments also include the DNA sequences

of and the RNA sequences encoded by oligonucleotide numbers 6, 7 and 10 of Figure 10 (SEQ ID NOS:33, 31, and 29, respectively). Nucleic acids can be single or double stranded. The invention also relates to nucleic acids 5 hybridizable to or complementary to the foregoing sequences.

In a preferred embodiment, the TSU gene is obtained by the method described *infra* in Section 7.1.

The TSU gene can also be isolated by any method known in the art. Any mammalian cell (e.g., of goat, primate (e.g., 10 monkey), horse, cow, mouse, rat, dog, cat, etc.) can potentially serve as the nucleic acid source for the molecular cloning of the TSU gene from various species. In a preferred aspect, the TSU gene is isolated from a human cell. The DNA may be obtained by standard procedures known in the 15 art from cloned DNA (e.g., a DNA "library"), by chemical synthesis, by cDNA cloning, or by the cloning of genomic DNA, or fragments thereof, purified from the desired cell type (see, for example Sambrook et al., 1989, Molecular Cloning, A Laboratory Manual, Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, 2d. Ed., 20 Cold Spring Harbor, New York; Glover, D.M. (ed.), 1985, DNA Cloning: A Practical Approach, MRL Press, Ltd., Oxford, U.K., Vol. I, II). Whatever the source, the gene should be molecularly cloned into a suitable vector for propagation of the gene.

In particular, the TSU gene can be isolated by screening a cDNA library prepared from cells of tissue which do not express MHC class I and II antigens in response to IFN-γ stimulation, such as, but not limited to, trophoblast cells or cell lines. Libraries can be prepared by any method well 30 known in the art and screened by nucleic acid hybridization using a portion of an TSU (of any species) gene or its specific RNA, or a fragment thereof, e.g., the promoter motifs, as a labeled probe using methods well known in the art. Those cDNA clones with substantial homology to the 35 probe will hybridize. Selection can also be carried out on the basis of the properties of the RNA transcribed from the gene, for example, the ability to suppress MHC class I and II

antigen expression. Alternatively, the presence of the gene may be detected by assays based on the physical or chemical properties of its RNA product.

The TSU gene can also be identified by mRNA selection by 5 nucleic acid hybridization. In this procedure, fragments are used to isolate complementary mRNAs by hybridization. The hybridization probes may represent available, purified TSU DNA of another cell type or from another species and the mRNA may represent mRNAs from another cell type or another 10 species. Functional assays (e.g., suppression of MHC class I and II antigen and ICAM-1, FcγR, B7-1 and B7-2 antigen expression or inactivation of STAT1 function, see examples infra) of the isolated mRNAs identify the mRNA and, therefore, the complementary DNA fragments that contain the 15 desired sequences.

Polymerase chain reaction (PCR) can also be used to amplify the desired sequence from cDNA, genomic DNA, a library or any other source. For example, the oligonucleotide primers pSH4-1 and pSH4-2 derived from 20 flanking vector sequences (SEQ ID NOS:23 and 24, respectively) described in Section 7.1, primers containing sequences of the promoter motifs, primers derived from the 5' TSU sequence, such as TSU-1, 5'-GTGTGATCTGAAAACCCTGCTTGG-3' (SEQ ID NO:87) and 3' TSU sequence, such as TSU-2,

25 5'-CCATACAGAGCAACATACCAGTAC-3' (SEQ ID NO:88), or any other appropriate primer encoded by a homolog of the TSU gene can be used as primers in PCR.

The TSU gene, or portions thereof, can also be obtained by chemically synthesizing the gene sequence itself.

30 The identified and isolated gene can then be inserted into an appropriate cloning vector. A large number of vector-host systems known in the art may be used. Possible vectors include, but are not limited to, plasmids or modified viruses, but the vector system must be compatible with the 35 host cell used. Such vectors include, but are not limited

to, bacteriophages such as lambda derivatives, or plasmids such as pBR322 or pUC plasmid derivatives. The insertion

into a cloning vector can, for example, be accomplished by ligating the DNA fragment into a cloning vector which has complementary cohesive termini. However, if the complementary restriction sites used to fragment the DNA are 5 not present in the cloning vector, the ends of the DNA molecules may be enzymatically modified. Alternatively, any site desired may be produced by ligating nucleotide sequences (linkers) onto the DNA termini; these ligated linkers may comprise specific chemically synthesized oligonucleotides 10 encoding restriction endonuclease recognition sequences. In an alternative method, the cleaved vector and TSU gene may be modified by homopolymeric tailing. Recombinant molecules can be introduced into host cells via transformation, transfection, infection, electroporation, etc., so that many 15 copies of the gene sequence are generated.

In an alternative method, the desired gene may be identified and isolated after insertion into a suitable cloning vector in a "shot gun" approach. Enrichment for the desired gene, for example, by size fractionization, can be 20 done before insertion into the cloning vector.

In specific embodiments, transformation of host cells with recombinant DNA molecules that incorporate the isolated TSU gene, cDNA, or synthesized DNA sequence enables generation of multiple copies of the gene. Thus, the gene 25 may be obtained in large quantities by growing transformants, isolating the recombinant DNA molecules from the transformants and, when necessary, retrieving the inserted gene from the isolated recombinant DNA.

## 30 5.3. TSU FRAGMENTS, DERIVATIVES AND HOMOLOGS

A particular embodiment of the invention further relates to derivatives (e.g., fragments) and homologs of the TSU nucleic acids containing promoter elements able to suppress a MHC class I and/or II antigen expression, preferably as well 35 as ICAM-7, B7-1, B7-2 and/or FcγR antigen expression. In a more particular embodiment, the invention relates to TSU fragments and derivatives or homologs of such fragments that

WO 97/44450 PCT/US97/09459

comprise, or alternatively consist of, one or more of the promoter motifs of the TSU gene, including, but not limited to, the ISRE, GAS or IL-4-RE conserved promoter elements, functional (e.g., MHC, ICAM-7, B7-1, B7-2 and/or FcγR antigen expression suppressors) fragments of any of the foregoing, or any combination of the foregoing. In particular, the fragments of the invention and derivatives or homologs of such fragments comprise or consist of one or more of the promoter motifs of Table 1 (see Section 7.2), preferably No.

- 10 6 (SEQ ID NO:7), No. 7 (SEQ ID NO:8) and/or No. 10 (SEQ ID NO:11), one or more of the sequences of Table 1 flanked by 5-10 bases on each side that are complementary in the opposite orientation so as to be able to hybridize to each other, or the sequences shown in Figure 10, preferably No. 6, No. 7
- 15 and/or No. 10 (SEQ ID NOS:33, 31, and 29, respectively). In example Section 7.2 and in Figure 5B, TSU fragments containing these elements are identified.

In specific embodiments, a TSU derivative is provided that contains a plurality of copies of a single promoter regulatory motif of the TSU gene, alone or in combination with other promoter regulatory motifs. Preferably, the promoter regulatory motif is one contained within the TSU gene and, more preferably, has a sequence selected from among the 12 motifs shown in Table 1, or a consensus GAS or ISRE sequence, which is any nucleotide sequence which contains the nucleotides conserved among many of the known ISRE or GAS elements. In particular, the consensus ISRE sequence is AGTTTCNNTTCNC/T (SEQ ID NO:20) and the consensus GAS sequence is TTNCNNNAA where N represents any one of the four

30 nucleotides (Darnell et al., 1994, Science 264:1415-1420 at 1416). In one embodiment, the TSU derivative is a single-stranded RNA: in another embodiment, the derivative is a

- on nucleotides (Darnell et al., 1994, Science 264:1415-1420 at 1416). In one embodiment, the TSU derivative is a single-stranded RNA; in another embodiment, the derivative is a single-stranded DNA analog of such RNA; in yet another embodiment, the derivative is a double-stranded DNA molecule
- 35 in which a sequence that is transcribed to produce an TSU RNA or derivative thereof is operatively linked to a transcriptional promoter. In a preferred aspect, the double-

stranded DNA is transcribed to produce an RNA that comprises promoter motifs contiguous with nucleic acid sequence of at least 20, or 50, or 100, or 500 nucleotides not contiguous with the promoter motif in naturally occurring sequences.

In a specific embodiment, the TSU derivative contains, or alternatively encodes, one or more structural RNA components, such as, but not limited to, stem loops, hairpins, bulge and pseudoknot structures, containing promoter motifs, preferably those from Table 1, each structure having one of the configurations shown in Figures 12A-D and described supra in Section 5.1.

Preferably, the TSU derivative contains or encodes pairs of complementary promoter regulatory motifs within stem-loop and/or bulge structures that, when folded further, form

15 tertiary loop-loop, loop-bulge, and bulge-bulge structures containing double-stranded RNA gene promoter regulatory motif analogs, in particular, bent helical or modified helical configurations.

In a specific embodiment, the TSU derivative is a

20 double-stranded DNA comprising a promoter (e.g., SV40 or
other viral promoter) operatively linked to a plurality
(e.g., at least 2, preferably in the range of 2-50, 2-10, 2-5
or 5-25) of functional RNA component structures. In one
embodiment, the promoter motifs of the functional RNA

25 structures are selected from among those shown in Table 1,
preferably No. 6 (SEQ ID NO:7), No. 7 (SEQ ID NO:8), and/or
No. 10 (SEQ ID NO:11) of Table 1. In another embodiment, the
functional RNA structures are selected from among those shown
in Figure 10, preferably No. 10, No. 7, and No. 6 of Figure

30 10 (SEQ ID NOS:33, 31, and 29, respectively).

In a specific embodiment, an TSU derivative is provided that comprises or, alternatively, consists essentially of the 12 sequence motifs shown in Table 1. In another specific embodiment, an TSU derivative is provided that comprises or, 35 alternatively, consists essentially of one or more of the 12 sequence motifs shown in Table 1. In another embodiment, an TSU derivative is provided that comprises or, alternatively,

consists of functional RNA component structures containing the 11 promoter sequence motifs (not including poly-A) shown in Table 1; a poly-A signal is optionally present at the 3'-terminus and a cap structure at the 5'-terminus. In another 5 embodiment, an TSU derivative is provided that comprises or, alternatively, consists essentially of one or more of the 11 promoter motifs of Table 1, each present in a stem loop; optionally with a poly-A signal at the 3' terminus and cap structure at the 5' terminus.

In another specific embodiment, the TSU derivative lacks one or more of the 11 promoter motifs present in the TSU cDNA (i.e., those listed in Table 1, nos. 1-10 and 12). In a particular embodiment, the derivative lacks the IL-4RE motifs. The derivative may include or lack a poly-A signal 15 at the 3' terminus and include or lack a cap structure at the 5' terminus.

In a preferred embodiment, the TSU derivative contains a pair of complementary promoter regulatory motifs, preferably GAS and GAS complementary motifs, such as motifs numbers 1 20 and 8 of Table 1 (SEQ ID NOS:2 and 9, respectively), each present in a stem loop structure such that hydrogen bonds can form between the two stem loop structures, forming a looploop structure, for example, as depicted in Figure 20D. In a specific embodiment, the TSU RNA derivative has the sequence 25 5'-GCAACGAUUGAAUUGGGUAAAGUAAUACCAAUCUGACAGGUGUACCUGUCAUAAUUC UGUUACGUCAUGUACAUAAUUAGUUGC-3' (SEQ ID NO:101). In another specific embodiment, the TSU derivative has two stem loop structures, only one of which contains a promoter motif, preferably a GAS motif, such as motif number 8 of Table 1 30 (SEQ ID NO:9). In a specific embodiment, the TSU derivative has the sequence 5'-GCAACGAUUGAAUUGGCGAAAAUCCUACCAAUCUGACA GGUGUACCUGUCAUAAUUAUGUACCGGACAUCCCAGAAUUAGUUGC-3' (SEO ID NO:102). In yet another embodiment, the TSU derivative has a promoter motif which is not a GAS, ISRE, or IL-4RE promoter 35 motif. In a specific embodiment, the TSU derivative has two stem-loop structures with an NF-xB like motif and, for example, has the sequence 5'-AGCUUGCAACGAUUGAAUUGGGGGGUC

UGCUACCAAUCUGACAGGUGUACCUGUCAUAAUCUUGGCAGGUCCCGUACACGAUUAGUUGCCUGCA-3' (SEQ ID NO:103).

In other specific embodiments, the TSU derivative is not more than 3,000 bases (or base pairs, if double-stranded), 5 not more than 1,000 bases, not more than 510 bases, or not more than 255 bases.

In a specific embodiment, an TSU derivative is provided that suppresses expression of one or more particular MHC genes, selected from among any of the HLA genes or their 10 analogs and ICAM-1, B7-1, B7-2 and FcγR genes in non-human species. In another embodiment, such a derivative does not suppress expression of one or more other antigen genes.

The production and use of TSU fragments and derivatives thereof are within the scope of the present invention. In a 15 specific embodiment, the fragment or derivative or homolog of such fragments are functionally active, i.e., have the ability to suppress MHC class I and II antigen and ICAM-1, B7-1, B7-2 and FcγR antigen expression or inhibit IFN-γ-induced STAT1 nuclear migration. In vitro assays for 20 activity are performed by any method known in the art, including, but not limited to, the methods described in Section 5.5.

The invention also relates to TSU homologs or fragments thereof. In particular, the TSU gene homologs or fragments 25 thereof are made by altering the TSU sequences by substitutions, additions or deletions that provide for functionally equivalent molecules. For example, but not by way of limitation, nucleotide bases in the regions not containing a conserved promoter element could be altered 30 without affecting the activity of the TSU molecule. Furthermore, alterations can be made in the bases able to form functional RNA structures in TSU RNA or single-stranded DNA oligonucleotides as long as complementary changes are also made to the base with which the altered base pairs, for 35 example, if one base is changed from cytosine to adenine, the other base should also be changed from guanine to thymidine. In another embodiment, TSU homologs from other species, in

particular, but not limited to, mice, rats and pigs, are isolated according to methods described *supra* at Section 5.2. Other alterations which result in a functional TSU nucleic acid are also encompassed by the invention.

- In a specific embodiment of the invention, nucleic acids consisting of or comprising a fragment of an TSU nucleic acid consisting of at least nine (continuous) nucleotide bases of the TSU nucleic acid is provided. Derivatives or analogs of TSU include, but are not limited to, those functionally
- 10 active molecules comprising regions that are substantially homologous to TSU or fragments thereof or are capable of hybridizing to TSU sequence under high stringency, moderate stringency, or low stringency conditions. By way of example, and not intended as limitation, procedures using such
- 15 conditions of low stringency are as follows (see also Shilo and Weinberg, 1981, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 78:6789-6792): Filters containing DNA are pretreated for 6 h at 40°C in a solution containing 35% formamide, 5X SSC, 50 mM Tris-HCl (pH 7.5), 5 mM EDTA, 0.1% PVP, 0.1% Ficoll, 1% BSA, and 500
- 20 μg/ml denatured salmon sperm DNA. Hybridizations are carried out in the same solution with the following modifications: 0.02% PVP, 0.02% Ficoll, 0.2% BSA, 100 μg/ml salmon sperm DNA, 10% (wt/vol) dextran sulfate, and 5-20 X 106 cpm <sup>32</sup>P-labeled probe is used. Filters are incubated in
- 25 hybridization mixture for 18-20 h at 40°C, and then washed for 1.5 h at 55°C in a solution containing 2X SSC, 25 mM Tris-HCl (pH 7.4), 5 mM EDTA, and 0.1% SDS. The wash solution is replaced with fresh solution and incubated an additional 1.5 h at 60°C. Filters are blotted dry and
- 30 exposed for autoradiography. If necessary, filters are washed for a third time at 65-68°C and reexposed to film.

  Other conditions of low stringency which may be used are well known in the art (e.g., as employed for cross-species hybridizations). Procedures using such conditions of high
- 35 stringency are as follows: Prehybridization of filters containing DNA is carried out for 8 h to overnight at 65°C in buffer composed of 6X SSC, 50 mM Tris-HCl (pH 7.5), 1 mM

EDTA, 0.02% PVP, 0.02% Ficoll, 0.02% BSA, and 500 µg/ml denatured salmon sperm DNA. Filters are hybridized for 48 h at 65°C in prehybridization mixture containing 100 μg/ml denatured salmon sperm DNA and 5-20 X 106 cpm of 12P-labeled 5 probe. Washing of filters is done at 37°C for 1 h in a solution containing 2X SSC, 0.01% PVP, 0.01% Ficoll, and 0.01% BSA. This is followed by a wash in 0.1% SSC at 50°C for 45 min before autoradiography. Other conditions of high stringency which may be used are well known in the art. 10 Procedures using such conditions of moderate stringency are as follows: Filters containing DNA are pretreated for 6h at 55°C in a solution containing 6X SSC, 5X Denhart's solution, 0.5% SDS and 100  $\mu$ q/ml denatured salmon sperm DNA. Hybridizations ar carried out in the same solution and 5-20 X 15 106 cpm 32P-labeled probe is used. Filters are incubated in hybridization mixture for 18-20 h at 55°C, and then washed twice for 30 minutes at 60°C in a solution containing 1X SSC and 0.1% SDS. Filters are blotted dry and exposed for autoradiography. Other conditions of moderate stringency 20 which may be used are well-known in the art. Washing of filters is done at 37°C for 1 h in a solution containing 2X SSC, 0.1% SDS.

The TSU derivatives and analogs of the invention can be produced by various methods known in the art. For example,

25 the cloned TSU gene sequence can be modified by any of numerous strategies known in the art (Maniatis, T., 1990,

Molecular Cloning, A Laboratory Manual, 2d ed., Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, Cold Spring Harbor, New York). The sequence can be cleaved at appropriate sites with restriction

30 endonuclease(s), followed by further enzymatic modification if desired, isolated, and ligated in vitro.

Additionally, the TSU-encoding nucleic acid sequence can be mutated in vitro or in vivo, to create and/or destroy, or to create variations in functional regions and/or form new 35 restriction endonuclease sites or destroy preexisting ones, to facilitate further in vitro modification. Any technique for mutagenesis known in the art can be used, including, but

WO 97/44450 PCT/US97/09459

not limited to, chemical mutagenesis, in vitro site-directed mutagenesis (Hutchinson et al., 1978, J. Biol. Chem 253:6551), use of TAB® linkers (Pharmacia), etc.

## 5 5.4. UTRON NUCLEIC ACIDS

Utron, and particularly gene promoter suppressing, DNA, RNA, fragments and other derivatives, and nucleic acids that encode the same can be DNA or RNA or chimeric mixtures or derivatives or modified versions thereof, single-stranded or 10 double-stranded.

In a preferred aspect of the invention, a gene promoter suppressing oligonucleotide, preferably an TSU oligonucleotide, is provided, preferably of single-stranded DNA. In a most preferred aspect, such an oligonucleotide

15 comprises a sequence encoding or containing one or more of the promoter motifs of the TSU gene. The oligonucleotide may be modified at any position on its structure with substituents generally known in the art.

The oligonucleotide can be modified at the base moiety,
20 sugar moiety, or phosphate backbone. The oligonucleotide may
include other appending groups such as peptides, or agents
facilitating transport across the cell membrane (see, e.g.,
Letsinger et al., 1989, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 86:65536556; Lemaitre et al., 1987, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. 84:64825 652; PCT Publication No. WO 88/09810, published December 15,
1988) or blood-brain barrier (see, e.g., PCT Publication No.
WO 89/10134, published April 25, 1988), hybridizationtriggered cleavage agents (see, e.g., Krol et al., 1988,
BioTechniques 6:958-976) or intercalating agents (see, e.g.,
30 Zon, 1988, Pharm. Res. 5:539-549).

The utron oligonucleotide can also be a peptido-nucleic acid ("PNA") based on a linked N-(2-aminoethyl)glycine backbone to which normal DNA bases have been attached (Egholm et al., 1993, Nature 365:566-67). This PNA obeys specific Watson-Crick base pairing, but with greater free energy of binding and correspondingly higher melting temperatures.

Suitable oligomers may be constructed entirely from PNAs or from mixed PNA and DNA and/or RNA oligomers.

In a preferred embodiment, the oligonucleotide comprises at least one modified phosphate backbone selected from the 5 group consisting of a phosphorothicate, a phosphorodithicate, a phosphoramidothicate, a phosphoramidate, a methylphosphonate, an alkyl phosphotriester, and a formacetal or analog thereof.

The oligonucleotide of the invention may comprise at

10 least one modified base moiety which is selected from the
group including, but not limited to, 5-fluorouracil,
5-bromouracil, 5-chlorouracil, 5-iodouracil, hypoxanthine,
xanthine, 4-acetylcytosine, 5-(carboxyhydroxylmethyl) uracil,
5-carboxymethylaminomethyl-2-thiouridine,

- 15 5-carboxymethylaminomethyluracil, dihydrouracil, beta-D-galactosylqueosine, inosine, N6-isopentenyladenine, 1-methylguanine, 1-methylinosine, 2,2-dimethylguanine, 2-methyladenine, 2-methylguanine, 3-methylcytosine, 5-methylcytosine, N6-adenine, 7-methylguanine,
- 20 5-methylaminomethyluracil, 5-methoxyaminomethyl-2-thiouracil, beta-D-mannosylqueosine, 5'-methoxycarboxymethyluracil, 5-methoxyuracil, 2-methylthio-N6-isopentenyladenine, uracil-5-oxyacetic acid (v), wybutoxosine, pseudouracil, queosine, 2-thiocytosine, 5-methyl-2-thiouracil,
- 25 2-thiouracil, 4-thiouracil, 5-methyluracil, uracil-5-oxyacetic acid methylester, 3-(3-amino-3-N-2-carboxypropyl) uracil, and 2,6-diaminopurine.

In another embodiment, the oligonucleotide comprises at least one modified sugar moiety selected from the group 30 including, but not limited to, arabinose, 2-fluoroarabinose, xylulose, and hexose.

The oligonucleotide may be conjugated to another molecule, e.g., a peptide, hybridization triggered cross-linking agent, transport agent, hybridization-triggered 35 cleavage agent, etc.

Oligonucleotides of the invention may be synthesized by standard methods known in the art, e.g., by use of an

automated DNA synthesizer (such as are commercially available from Biosearch, Applied Biosystems, etc.). As examples, phosphorothicate oligos may be synthesized by the method of Stein et al. (1988, Nucl. Acids Res. 16:3209),

5 methylphosphonate oligos can be prepared by use of controlled pore glass polymer supports (Sarin et al., 1988, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 85:7448-7451), etc.

In a specific embodiment, the oligonucleotide comprises catalytic RNA, or a ribozyme (see, e.g., PCT International 10 Publication WO 90/11364, published October 4, 1990; Sarver et al., 1990, Science 247:1222-1225). In another embodiment, the oligonucleotide is a 2'-0-methylribonucleotide (Inoue et al., 1987, Nucl. Acids'Res. 15:6131-6148), or a chimeric RNA-DNA analogue (Inoue et al., 1987, FEBS Lett. 215:327-330).

- In an alternative embodiment, the gene promoter suppressing nucleic acid, preferably the TSU nucleic acid, of the invention is operatively linked to a promoter such that the RNA is produced intracellularly by transcription from a sequence. For example, a vector can be introduced in vivo
- 20 such that it is taken up by a cell, within which cell the vector or a portion thereof is transcribed, producing a nucleic acid (RNA) of the invention. Such a vector would contain a sequence encoding the gene promoter-suppressing nucleic acid. In a preferred embodiment, the nucleic acid is
- 25 DNA if the source of RNA polymerase is DNA-directed RNA polymerase, but the nucleic acid may also be RNA if the source of polymerase is RNA-directed RNA polymerase or if reverse transcriptase is present in the cell or provided to produce DNA from the RNA. Such a vector can remain episomal
- 30 or become chromosomally integrated, as long as it can be transcribed to produce the desired RNA. Such vectors can be constructed by recombinant DNA technology methods standard in the art. Vectors can be plasmid, viral, or others known in the art, used for replication and expression in mammalian
- 35 cells. Expression of the sequence encoding the gene promoter suppressing RNA can be by any promoter known in the art to act in mammalian, preferably human, cells. Such promoters

can be inducible or constitutive. Such promoters include, but are not limited to: the SV40 early promoter region (Bernoist and Chambon, 1981, Nature 290:304-310), the promoter contained in the 3' long terminal repeat of Rous 5 sarcoma virus (Yamamoto et al., 1980, Cell 22:787-797), the HSV-1 (herpes simplex virus-1) thymidine kinase promoter (Wagner et al., 1981, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 78:1441-1445), the regulatory sequences of the metallothionein gene (Brinster et al., 1982, Nature 296:39-42), etc., as well as 10 the following animal transcriptional control regions, which exhibit tissue specificity and have been utilized in transgenic animals: elastase I gene control region which is active in pancreatic acinar cells (Swift et al., 1984, Cell 38:639-646; Ornitz et al., 1986, Cold Spring Harbor Symp. 15 Quant. Biol. 50:399-409; MacDonald, 1987, Hepatology 7:425-515); insulin gene control region which is active in pancreatic beta cells (Hanahan, 1985, Nature 315:115-122), immunoglobulin gene control region which is active in lymphoid cells (Grosschedl et al., 1984, Cell 38:647-658; 20 Adames et al., 1985, Nature 318:533-538; Alexander et al., 1987, Mol. Cell. Biol. 7:1436-1444), mouse mammary tumor virus control region which is active in testicular, breast, lymphoid and mast cells (Leder et al., 1986, Cell 45:485-495), albumin gene control region which is active in liver 25 (Pinkert et al., 1987, Genes and Devel. 1:268-276), alphafetoprotein gene control region which is active in liver (Krumlauf et al., 1985, Mol. Cell. Biol. 5:1639-1648; Hammer et al., 1987, Science 235:53-58), alpha 1-antitrypsin gene control region which is active in the liver (Kelsey et al., 30 1987, Genes and Devel. 1:161-171), beta-globin gene control region which is active in erythroid cells (Mogram et al., 1985, Nature 315:338-340; Kollias et al., 1986, Cell 46, 89-94), myelin basic protein gene control region which is active in oligodendrocyte cells in the brain (Readhead et al., 1987, 35 Cell 48:703-712), myosin light chain-2 gene control region which is active in skeletal muscle (Sani, 1985, Nature 314:283-286), and gonadotropin releasing hormone gene control

region which is active in the hypothalamus (Mason et al., 1986, Science 234:1372-1378). The promoter element which is operatively linked to the gene promoter suppressing nucleic acid can also be a bacteriophage promoter with the source of 5 the bacteriophage RNA polymerase expressed from a gene for the RNA polymerase on a separate plasmid, e.g., under the control of an inducible promoter, for example, the gene promoter suppressing nucleic acid operatively linked to the T7 RNA polymerase promoter with a separate plasmid encoding 10 the T7 RNA polymerase.

#### 5.5. ASSAYS FOR UTRON FUNCTION

The functional activity of utrons, particularly gene promoter suppressing, nucleic acids, fragments and 15 derivatives can be assayed by various methods.

The utron nucleic acids of the present invention can be assayed by any method known in the art. Utron nucleic acids which enhance a cellular function can be assayed by any method known for detecting an increase in that function and utron nucleic acids which suppress a cellular function can be assayed by any method known for detecting the decrease or absence of the cellular function.

Utron molecules, fragments and derivatives which enhance or suppress transcription of a target gene can be assayed by 25 any method known in the art for measuring the transcription from a specific gene promoter. For example, but not by way of limitation, the utron nucleic acid of interest can be introduced into a cell, either transiently or stably, by any method known in the art, e.g., transfection, electroporation, 30 microinjection, etc. The enhancement or suppression of transcription of the target gene of interest can be measured by any method for detecting the mRNA transcribed from the target gene, for example, Northern blot analysis, as described infra Section 7.1.6. Alternatively, the promoter 35 for the gene of interest can be cloned upstream of a reporter gene, such as thymidine kinase (for assaying suppression of a gene promoter inducible by an extracellular signal, see infra

Section 6.1), β-galactosidase, luciferase or any other reporter gene known in the art, and, after introduction of the utron nucleic acid, transcription from the promoter can be assayed by any method known for detecting that reporter 5 gene RNA or gene product.

In particular, the TSU homolog, fragment or derivative can be assayed as described infra Section 7.1.1. Briefly, the nucleic acid is introduced by transfection (e.g., lipofection), electroporation, microinjection, or any method thrown in the art into a cultured cell, the cell is stimulated with IFN-γ, and MHC antigen expression assayed by immunostaining or any other method well known in the art. Nucleic acids which prevent IFN-γ stimulated MHC antigen expression in comparison with controls are active.

TSU fragments and derivatives can also be assayed by their ability to inactivate STAT1 function as described infra Sections 7.1.3-7.1.5. Briefly, nucleic acid containing the fragment or derivatives is introduced into a cell by the methods described or any other method known in the art, and the cell is treated with IFN-γ and is stained with anti-STAT1 antibody. TSU fragments and derivatives that prevent STAT1 movement into the nucleus, as determined by immunostaining,

Additionally, TSU fragments and derivatives can also be 25 assayed for their ability to suppress expression of ICAM-1, B7-1, B7-2 and Fc Receptor antigens as described infra Section 10. Briefly, nucleic acid containing the fragment or derivative is transfected by any method known in the art into a cultured cell. The transformed cells are assayed for ICAM-

are active and included within the scope of the invention.

30 1, Fc Receptor, B7-1 and/or B7-2 antigen expression by immunostaining or any other method well-known in the art. Nucleic acids which suppress ICAM-1, Fc Receptor, B7-1, and/or B7-2 antigen expression in comparison with controls are active.

35 Other methods will be known to the skilled artisan and are within the scope of the invention.

#### 5.6. THERAPEUTIC USES

The invention provides for therapeutic methods using utron nucleic acids for enhancement or suppression of all processes which depend upon sequence specific interactions of 5 nucleic acids with the cell machinery, in particular, the invention provides gene promoter suppressing nucleic acids with gene promoter motif elements for the enhancement or suppression of transcription of a target gene. More particularly, the invention provides therapeutic methods 10 using TSU nucleic acids to prevent MHC class I and class II antigen expression. The invention provides for treatment of various diseases and disorders by administration of a therapeutic compound. Such "Therapeutics" include, but are not limited to: utron nucleic acids, including both RNA and 15 DNA, and analogs and derivatives (including fragments) thereof (e.g., as described in Section 5.2), and cells or tissues or organs recombinant for the utron nucleic acid. In a preferred embodiment, the therapeutic includes TSU nucleic acids, analogs and derivatives, cells or organs recombinant .20 for the TSU gene. In particular, disorders treatable by enhancement or suppression of transcription of a specific gene or genes, cell replacement therapy and organ transplantation and immune disorders involving MHC class I and II antigen expression are treated or prevented by methods 25 of the present invention. The invention also relates to methods for preparation of donor xenogeneic organ transplants. The above is described in detail in the subsections below.

### 30 5.6.1. CELL REPLACEMENT THERAPY

A specific embodiment of the invention is directed toward the use of functionally active utron nucleic acids, preferably gene suppressing nucleic acids, and more preferably TSU nucleic acids, homologs and fragments thereof 35 for cell replacement therapy, i.e., to provide cells which provide a function lacking or desired in a subject. In particular, gene therapy methods described below in Section

5.7 are used to introduce the utron nucleic acids of the invention into cells which provide a function lacking or desired in a subject, which cells are then transplanted into the subject. In a preferred embodiment, functionally active 5 TSU nucleic acids are used so as to prevent the expression of MHC class I and class II antigens and/or ICAM-1, B7-1, B7-2, and FcγR antigens in non-autologous replacement cells, which replacement cells can then be administered as a therapeutic without co-administration of immunosuppressives.

Specifically, the present invention can be used to prepare replacement cells for the treatment of any disorder in which a cell function is lacking or defective in a subject.

A specific embodiment provides a method for the

15 treatment of diabetes mellitus. Functionally active TSU
nucleic acids are introduced into isolated normal pancreatic
islet cells to prepare replacement islet cells. These
replacement islet cells are then administered by the methods
described in Section 5.7 or any method well-known in the art.

In another embodiment, TSU nucleic acids are used to suppress expression of MHC class I and II antigens and/or ICAM-1, B7-1, B7-2 and FcγR antigens in myoblasts. These myoblast replacement cells are then used in myoblast transfer therapy as a therapy for Duchene Muscular Dystrophy (see Bao et al., 1994, Transplantation 58:585-591; Law et al., 1994, Transplantation Proceedings 26:3381-3383). The myoblast replacement cells can also be used for treatment of any other muscular dystrophy or any other degenerative muscle disease.

In another specific embodiment, the TSU nucleic acid is 30 introduced into fetal brain cells or neuroblastoma cells to prepare replacement cells for use in treatment of Parkinson's or any other neurodegenerative disorder.

In another embodiment, the TSU nucleic acid is introduced into keratinocytes to prepare replacement cells for the treatment of burns, wounds or other skin disorders.

In another embodiment, cells for use in cell replacement therapy, for example, keratinocytes, are made doubly

recombinant by methods known in the art or described herein for the TSU nucleic acid and a gene encoding any protein lacking or desired in the subject. In particular, the cells made recombinant for the TSU nucleic acid can also contain a 5 recombinant nucleic acid encoding and capable of expressing a product of value in the treatment of a disease or disorder, preferably a human disease or disorder. The doubly recombinant replacement cells are then administered as therapy for any disorder resulting from a defect in or lack 10 of the protein produced by the doubly recombinant replacement cells. By way of example, but not limitation, an TSU-encoding nucleic acid can be introduced into a cell recombinantly expressing a desired hormone (e.g., growth hormone, insulin) or cytokine, which cell can then be 15 administered in vivo in a patient.

# 5.6.1.1. ISOLATION OF CELLS FOR CELL REPLACEMENT THERAPY

Cells into which a nucleic acid can be introduced for purposes of cell replacement therapy encompass any desired, available cell type, and include, but are not limited to, epithelial cells, endothelial cells, keratinocytes, fibroblasts, muscle cells, myoblasts, hepatocytes, neuroblastoma cells; blood cells such as T lymphocytes, B lymphocytes, monocytes, macrophages, neutrophils, eosinophils, megakaryocytes, granulocytes; various stem or progenitor cells, in particular hematopoietic stem or progenitor cells, adult neural, embryonic neural, embryonic heart or embryonic liver cells, etc.

The isolation of replacement cells for use in the present invention can be carried out by any of numerous methods commonly known to those skilled in the art. For example, one common method for isolating replacement cells is to collect a population of cells from a subject and using differential antibody binding, wherein cells of one or more certain differentiation stages are bound by antibodies to differentiation antigens, fluorescence activated cell sorting

is used to separate the desired precursor cells expressing selected differentiation antigens from the population of isolated cells.

In one embodiment of the invention, epithelial stem

5 cells or keratinocytes are obtained from tissues such as the skin and the lining of the gut by known procedures
(Rheinwald, 1980, Meth. Cell Bio. 21A:229). In stratified epithelial tissue such as the skin, renewal occurs by mitosis of stem cells within the germinal layer, the layer closest to 10 the basal lamina. Stem cells within the lining of the gut provide for a rapid renewal rate of this tissue. ESCs or keratinocytes obtained from the skin or lining of the gut of a subject can be grown in tissue culture (Rheinwald, 1980, Meth. Cell Bio. 21A:229; Pittelkow and Scott, 1986, Mayo

15 Clinic Proc. 61:771).

In another embodiment of the invention, mesenchymal progenitor cells are used in cell replacement therapy.

Mesenchymal progenitor cells give rise to a very large number of distinct tissues, for example chondrocytes, osteoblasts,

20 cartilage and bone (Caplan, 1991, J. Orth. Res. 641-650).

Conditions have been defined under which chick mesenchymal cells differentiated into chondrocytes and bone. (Caplan, 1970, Exp. Cell. Res. 62:341-355; Caplan, 1981, 39th Annual

25 37-68; Caplan et al., 1980, Dilatation of the Uterine Cervix 79-98; DeLuca et al., 1977, J. Biol. Chem. 252:6600-6608; Osdoby et al., 1979, Dev. Biol. 73:84-102; Syftestad et al., 1985, Dev. Biol. 110:275-283). Mesenchymal cells capable of differentiating into bone and cartilage have also been

Symposium of the Society for Developmental Biology, pp.

- 30 isolated from marrow (Caplan, 1991, J. Orth. Res. 641-650).

  Caplan et al., 1993, U.S. Patent No. 5,226,914 describes an exemplary method for isolating mesenchymal stem cells from bone marrow. Furthermore, the isolation of human marrow and the demonstration that cells deriving from it can sustain
- 35 osteogenesis has been described, e.g., by Bab et al., 1988, Bone Mineral 4:373-386.

several bone marrow isolation protocols have been reported and can be used to obtain progenitor or precursor cells. Single cell suspensions from rat bone marrow can be prepared according to Goshima et al., 1991, Clin. Orth. and 5 Rel. Res. 262:298-311. Human stem cell cultures from marrow can be prepared as described by Bab et al., 1988, Bone Mineral 4:373-386 as follows: Whole marrow cells are obtained from five patients. The marrow samples are separated from either the iliac crest or femoral midshaft.

- 10 Marrow samples, 3 ml in volume, are transferred to 6 ml of serum-free Minimal Essential Medium (MEM) containing 50 U/ml penicillin and 0.05 mg/ml streptomycin-sulfate. A suspension of predominantly single cells is prepared as described previously (Bab et al., 1984, Calcif. Tissue Int. 36:77-82;
- 15 Ashton et al., 1984, Calcif. Tissue Int. 36:83-86) by drawing the preparation into a syringe and expelling it several times sequentially through 19, 21, 23 and 25 gauge needles. The cells are counted using a fixed volume hemocytometer and the concentration adjusted to 1-5x10<sup>8</sup> total marrow cells per ml
- 20 suspension. Positive and negative control cell suspensions can be set as described before (Shteyer et al., 1986, Calcif. Tissue Int. 39:49-54), using rabbit whole marrow and spleen cells, respectively.

The invention also relates to the use of neural 25 replacement cells such as neuroblastoma cells, fetal neural cells and adult neural stem cells. For the preparation of fetal neural cells, fetal cells can be placed into primary culture using, for example, protocols developed by Sabate et al., 1995, Nature Gen. 2:256-260. By way of example, but not

- 30 limitation, the procedure is as follows: Primary cultures of human fetal brain cells can be isolated from human fetuses, obtained from legal abortions after 5 to 12 weeks of gestation. Expulsion can be done by syringe-driven gentle aspiration under echographic control. Petuses collected in
- 35 sterile hibernation medium are dissected in a sterile hood under a stereomicroscope. Brains are first removed in toto in hibernation medium containing penicillin G 500 U/ml,

WO 97/44450 PCT/US97/09459

streptomycin 100  $\mu$ g/ml, and fungizone 5  $\mu$ g/ml. For fetuses of six to eight weeks of age the brain is separated into an anterior (telencephalic vesicles and diencephalon) and a posterior fraction (mesencephalon, pons and cerebellar

- 5 anlage) and a posterior in toto after careful removal of meninges. For older fetuses, striatal hippocampal, cortical and cerebellar zones expected to contain proliferative precursor cells are visualized under the stereomicroscope and dissected separately. Cells are transferred to either
- 10 Opti-MEM (Gibco BRL) containing 15% heat-inactivated fetal bovine serum (FBS) (Seromed), or to a defined serum-free medium (DS-FM) with human recombinant bFGF (10 μg/ml, Boehringer), which is a minor modification of the Bottstein-Sato medium 39 with glucose, 6 g/l, glutamine 2 mM
- 15 (Gibco BRL), insulin 25 ug/ml (Sigma) transferrin 100 μg/ml (Sigma), sodium selenite 30 nM (Gibco BRL), progesterone 20 nM (Sigma), putrescine 60 nM (Sigma), penicillin G (500 U/ml), streptomycin 100 μg/ml, and fungizone 5 μg/ml. Cells, approximately 40,000 per cm², are grown at 37°C in an
- 20 atmosphere containing 10% CO<sub>2</sub> in tissue culture dishes (Falcon or Nunc) coated with gelatin (0.25% wt/vol) followed by Matrigel (Gibco BRL, a basement membrane extract enriched in laminin and containing trace amounts of growth factors diluted one in 20).
- The neuronal precursors from the adult brain can also be used as a source of cells for neuronal transplantation (see Alvarez-Buylla, 1993, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 90:2074-2077). Neural crest cells have also been long recognized to be pluripotent neuronal cells which can migrate
- 30 and differentiate into different cell neuronal cell types according to the instructions they receive from the microenvironment they find themselves in (LeDouarin and Ziller, 1993, Curr. Opin. Cell Biol. 5:1036-1043).

Any technique which provides for the isolation,

35 propagation, and maintenance in vitro of hematopoietic stem
cells (HSC) can also be used in therapeutic methods of the
invention. Techniques by which this can be accomplished

include (a) the isolation and establishment of HSC cultures from bone marrow cells isolated from a donor, or (b) the use of previously established long-term HSC cultures. In a particular embodiment of the present invention, human bone 5 marrow cells can be obtained from the posterior iliac crest by needle aspiration (see, e.g., Kodo et al., 1984, J. Clin. Invest. 73:1377-1384). In a preferred embodiment of the present invention, the HSCs can be made highly enriched or in substantially pure form. This enrichment can be accomplished 10 before, during, or after long-term culturing, and can be done by any techniques known in the art. Long-term cultures of bone marrow cells can be established and maintained by using, for example, modified Dexter cell culture techniques (Dexter et al., 1977, J. Cell Physiol. 91:335) or Witlock-Witte 15 culture techniques (Witlock and Witte, 1982, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 79:3608-3612).

Another technique for the isolation of HSC is described by Milner et al., 1994, Blood 83:2057-2062. Bone marrow samples are obtained and are separated by Ficoll-Hypaque 20 density gradient centrifugation, are washed, and stained using two-color indirect immunofluorescent antibody binding and then separated by fluorescence-activated cell sorting (FACS). The cells are labelled simultaneously with IgG antibodies such that CD34\* hematopoietic stem cells, including 25 the immature subset that lacks expression of individual lineage associated antigens, CD34\*lin\*, are isolated from the cells collected from marrow.

Where hematopoietic progenitor cells are desired, the presence of hematopoietic progenitor cells and/or their 30 progeny can be detected by commonly known in vitro colony forming assays (e.g., those that detect CFU-GM, BFU-E). As another example, assays for hematopoietic stem cells are also known in the art (e.g., spleen focus forming assays, assays that detect the ability to form progenitors after replating).

Liver stem cells can be isolated by methods described in PCT Publication WO 94/08598, dated April 28, 1994.

#### 5.6.2. USE IN TRANSPLANTATION

In a particular embodiment relating to the use of TSU nucleic acids and their derivatives and analogs, the present invention also relates to methods for inhibiting (preventing 5 or reducing the likelihood of) transplant rejection in human or veterinary disorders treatable by non-autologous organ, tissue, or cell transplantation. In a preferred embodiment, the functional TSU nucleic acids, fragments, homologs or derivatives are used to prevent immuno-rejection of organ 10 transplants, either allogeneic or xenogeneic transplants, including but not limited to heart, liver, kidney, lung, and skin transplants. To prevent immuno-rejection, a DNA expression construct encoding the TSU nucleic acid or any functional fragment, derivative or homolog is administered to 15 the organ tissue, by any method described herein (see Section 5.7) or well-known in the art, before transplantation to prevent or reduce expression in the organ tissue of MHC class I and II antigens and/or ICAM-1, B7-1, B7-2, and FcγR antigens. In another embodiment, in addition or 20 alternatively to the foregoing, the TSU nucleic acid therapeutic is administered to the patient or animal subject (transplant recipient) during and/or after transplantation to prevent MHC class I and II antigen and other antigen expression and concomitant organ rejection. In another embodiment, functional TSU nucleic acids are used to prepare donor organs in non-human animals for use in xenogeneic transplants. In a preferred embodiment, the nonhuman animal, preferably a pig, expressing an TSU transgene

human animal, preferably a pig, expressing an TSU transgene is also transgenic for and capable of expressing nonpolymorphic human MHC Class I antigen HLA-G, human β<sub>2</sub>-microglobulin, and/or one or more of the genes selected from among those encoding human CD46, human CD55, and/or human CD59. Preferably, the transgenic animal expresses human TSU, HLA-G, β<sub>2</sub>-microglobulin, and one or more of human
CD46, CD55, and CD59. Breeding of TSU transgenic animals

from suitable gene constructs, would provide protection against attack by human NK cells on MHC class I cells in these transgenic animals. Breeding of animals transgenic for TSU with other transgenic animals, respectively, expressing one or more of the human complement-inactivating proteins human CD46, human CD55, and/or human CD59, is expected to block the effects of natural antibodies in human recipients that might otherwise kill the xenografted cells and tissues via complement-mediated mechanisms. The non-human animals resulting from these breeding steps can provide donor organs for use in xenogeneic transplants.

In a preferred embodiment, pigs can be made transgenic for TSU as well as other genes necessary for production of donor organs in non-human animals using methods well-known in 15 the art, such as, but not limited to, that described by Wheeler, PCT Application WO 94/26884 and Kumar et al., PCT Application WO 95/04744. For example, and not by way of limitation, transgenic non-human animals can be produced by microinjection of ova as described in Kumar et al., PCT 20 Publication WO 95/04744. In particular, pigs transgenic for the gene promoter suppressing nucleic acids of the invention can be produced by this method, as follows:

25

30

35

Specifically, estrus is synchronized in sexually mature gilts by administering progestogen, e.g., allyl trenbolone (AT), at 15 mg/gilt/day for 12 to 14 days. On the last day of receiving AT, gilts are administered two intramuscular injections of prostaglandin  $F_{2\alpha}$  (Lutalyse at 10mg/injection). Twenty-four hours later, donor gilts are given an intramuscular injection of pregnant mare serum gonadotrophin (PMSG) (1500 IU), and then eighty hours after the PMSG injection, an injection of human chorionic gonadotrophin (HCG) (750 IU). Donor gilts which exhibit estrus within 36 hours of HCG administration are then bred at 12 and 24 hours after the onset of estrus by either artificial or natural insemination.

5

10

15

20

25

30

35

Between 59 and 66 hours after the HCG injection, one- and two-cell ova are surgically removed from the donors. Specifically, the donors are anesthetized by administration of 0.5 mg acepromazine and 1.3 mg ketamine per kg body weight. Once the donor is anesthetized, the reproductive tract is exteriorized by a mid-ventral laparotomy, and then a drawn glass cannula (O.D. 5 mm, length 8 cm) is inserted into the ostium of the oviduct and anchored by a suture. The ova is flushed into the cannula by infusing sterile Dulbecco's phosphate buffered saline supplemented with 0.4% bovine serum albumin through a 20g needle inserted into the lumen of the oviduct. The medium is collected and checked for the presence of ova by examination under a stereomicroscope at 50% power. The collected one- and two-cell ova is washed in Brinster's Modified Culture-3 medium (BMOC-3) supplemented with 1.5% BSA and stored in 50 μl drops of BMOC-3 medium under oil at 38°C under a 90% N2, 50% O2, 5% CO2 atmosphere until microinjection.

For microinjection, the collected ova are centrifuged in 1 ml HEPES medium supplemented with 1.5% BSA in an Eppendorf tube (15 ova per tube) for 6 minutes at 14000g to visualize the pronuclei. Then, the ova are transferred to a 5-10  $\mu$ l drop of HEPES medium under oil on a depression slide. Nucleic acid comprising an expression construct encoding the gene promoter suppressing nucleic acid (utron) (1 ng/ $\mu$ l in Tris-EDTA buffer) is then microinjected into the pronuclei of one-cell ova or both nuclei of two-cell ova using micromanipulators and a microscope with Nomarski optics. The ova are maintained under the above-described storage conditions for up to 10 hours.

Recipients, i.e., unbred, gilts which exhibit estrus within 24 hours of the donors are used for the embryo transfer. The recipients are anesthetized and the oviduct exteriorized as described above. Ova in the BMOC-3 medium are aspirated into a 21g X 3/4 butterfly

5

10

25

30

35

infusion set connected to a 1 cc syringe. The tubing is fed into the oviduct through the ostium and the ova expelled through the tubing. The oviduct is then bathed in sterile 10% glycerol-0.9% saline solution and returned to the body and then the incision closed by standard methods.

The recipients are checked for pregnancy 35 days after estrus by ultrasound, and farrowing is induced with 2 injections of prostaglandin  $F_{2\alpha}$  (10 mg/injection) after 112 days of gestation. The resulting piglets are checked for incorporation of the injected nucleic acid by analyzing genomic DNA extracted from tail tissue by any method known in the art for analysis of genomic DNA, such as southern blotting.

Also by way of example, and not by way of limitation, transgenic non-human animals can be produced using Embryonic Stem (ES) cells as described in Wheeler, PCT Publication WO 94/26884. In particular, chimeric ungulates, specifically pigs, containing a population of cells transgenic for a DNA 20 expression construct encoding a gene promoter suppressing nucleic acid of the invention can be produced by this method as follows:

Specifically, embryos for the preparation of ES cells are collected from bred pigs at 5.5-8.0 days, from cows at 5.5 to 10 days, from sheep or goats at 5-9 days, after the onset of estrus using any method known in the art such as the method described above.

After collection, the embryos are washed three times with fresh culture medium. If the embryos have not hatched, they are transferred to microdrops of W-2 media under oil and culture to hatching. Hatched blastocysts are transferred to individual wells in a 24-well plate containing 1ml of Stem Cell Media (SCM) if fibroblasts, e.g., mitomycin C-inactivated mouse embryonic fibroblasts, are used as a feeder layer or Conditioned Stem Cell Media (CSCM) if no feeder layer is used.

5

10

15

20

25

30

35

Once the isolated embryos have attached, the embryos are cultured until the inner cell mass (ICM) enlarges. After enlargement, the ICM is dislodged and washed twice with calcium/magnesium-free PBS and then incubated for 1-5 minutes in trypsin solution at 38°C. Cells are disaggregated by pipetting through a fine pasteur pipet and then transferred to a fresh drop of CSCM with 20% fetal calf serum (FCS) in a culture vessel, with or without a feeder layer.

The cultures are examined for colony formation, detectable as nestlike structures of round stem cells, which usually form after 7-8 days of culture. These colonies are isolated, dissociated and plated onto fresh feeder cells. The cells are subcultured in this fashion until an undifferentiated ES-cell line is established. Preliminarily, ES-cells should be small and rounded and contain large dark nuclei with one or more prominent nucleoli; and their undifferentiated character may be confirmed by indirect immunofluorescent staining for lack of the cytoskeletal structural proteins, cytokeratin 18 and vimentin.

Nucleic acids comprising the gene promoter suppressing nucleic acid (utron) are introduced into the ES cells by any method known in the art for introducing nucleic acids into cells, for example, those methods described in Section 5.7.

Chimeras are made by injecting approximately 5-20 ES-cells into the cell mass of a morula or blastocoele cavity of a blastocyst with a glass injection needle, 25-30  $\mu$  in diameter. Chimeras can also be produced by nuclear transfer either by fusion of ES-cells or injection of ES-cell nuclei with enucleated, pre-implantation embryonic cells. These chimeric embryos are then introduced into recipients and allowed to develop to term as described above.

The resulting chimeric ungulates can then be bred to generate homozygous lines of ungulates transgenic for the gene promoter suppressing nucleic acid.

In another specific embodiment, mice transgenic for TSU 5 are prepared. By way of example but not limitation:

10

15

20

25

Transgenic mice are prepared using standard methods of microinjection of the male pronuclei of fertilized cocytes. Animals are raised in isolation cages due to their predicted immunosuppression. Transgenic founder animals are inbred to homozygosity. Homozygosity is confirmed by Southern blot analysis and PCR analysis of genomic DNA.

The expression constructs used for the preparation of the TSU transgenic mice will have gene promoters appropriate for the desired tissue-related expression. Powerful viral promoters like CMV are expected to give ubiquitous high level expression. A  $\beta$ -Actin or  $\gamma$ -actin promoter should give moderate level ubiquitous expression. An inducible promoter such as an HLA-DR promoter is expected to yield specific induction of expression under immune stimulation. A Factor VIII promoter is expected to yield expression particularly in the endothelial cells of the animal.

Murine MHC class I and MHC class II mRNA and antigen levels in tissues of the various lines of transgenic mice obtained with different gene constructs, both basal and interferon- $\gamma$  stimulated, can be determined by Northern blot and immunocytochemical analysis.

The non-human animals that can be used include but are not limited to pigs, baboons, gorillas, chimps, horses, cows, sheep, goats, primates, mice, rats, etc. In a preferred embodiment, the TSU transgene is only expressed in specific tissues by virtue of a tissue-specific promoter as described in Section 5.6 or any such promoter known in the art. The organs of transgenic animal donors are then transplanted into

WO 97/44450 . PCT/US97/<del>09</del>459 . .

the patient or animal recipient by methods well known in the art.

#### 5.6.3. TREATMENT OF IMMUNE DISORDERS

5 In a particular embodiment relating to the use of TSU nucleic acids and their derivatives and analogs, the invention also relates to methods of treatment for immune disorders which can be prevented or treated by suppression of expression of MHC class I and II antigen and/or other 10 cytokine-induced antigens (ICAM-1, B7-1, B7-2 and FcγR) in the tissue or cells in which the undesirable immune or inflammatory response occurs.

Such methods of treatment are carried out by gene therapy using TSU nucleic acids or their functionally active 15 derivatives or fragments (see Section 5.7). In a preferred aspect, an expression vector that can be transcribed in vivo to produce an TSU RNA is directly administered to a patient in need of such treatment, preferably at the site of an inflammatory or autoimmune reaction. Patients include, but 20 are not limited to, humans, and animals such as livestock and pets, e.q., cows, pigs, horses, dogs, cats, fowl, etc.

Specific embodiments are directed to autoimmune and inflammatory disorders associated with cytokine-induced antigens, such as MHC class I and II antigens, and STAT-25 responsive antigens, such as ICAM-1, B7-1, B7-2 and FcγR antigens, such as, but not limited to, Ankylosing spondylitis, Reiter's syndrome, acute anterior uveitis, reactive arthritis, rheumatoid arthritis, juvenile rheumatoid arthritis, systemic lupus erythematosus, Behcet's disease, 30 Sjorgren's syndrome, Graves' disease, insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus, Celiac disease, psoriasis vulgaris, pemphigus vulgaris, dermatitis herpetiformis, idiopathic hemochromatosis, Goodpasture's syndrome, multiple sclerosis, myasthenia gravis, etc.

In a specific embodiment, an IL-2 gene repressor utron such as described in Section 8 hereinbelow is used to suppress activation of T lymphocytes caused by IL-2 and to

result in generalized immunosuppression if administered so as to be expressed in T lymphocytes. It, thus, can be used for treatment of patients in which such immunosuppression is desired, e.g., patients having those disorders listed above, 5 and patients undergoing or who have undergone bone marrow or umbilical cord blood transplants for hematopoietic reconstitution (e.g., after cancer chemotherapy or irradiation), and patients with other disorders wherein the drugs cyclosporin A and FK506 are presently used.

10

#### 5.6.4. TREATMENT OF CANCER

In an embodiment, the gene promoter suppressing nucleic acids of the invention are used to treat neoplastic disease. The gene promoter suppressing nucleic acids can be introduced 15 into the subject by any of the means described infra. The subject can be a plant or an animal, or, preferably, a human. In a preferred embodiment, the gene promoter suppressing nucleic acid can be an oncogene promoter suppressor, by virtue of its containing a promoter motif of a promoter of an 20 oncogene in the subject. In another preferred embodiment, the gene promoter suppressing nucleic acid can be a cell cycle control gene suppressor (e.g., a suppressor of the proliferating-cell nuclear antigen (PNCA) gene or of the cdc2 kinase gene (Morishita et al., 1993, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. 25 USA 90:8474-8478), or a gene promoter suppressor that suppresses transcription from a viral promoter of a cancercausing virus (e.g., the LTR of HIV, HTLV-1, HTLV-2). In yet another preferred embodiment, the targeting of the nucleic acids to the cancer cells can be aided by packaging in a 30 retroviral vector such that the gene is expressed in growing cells, and in another preferred embodiment, the nucleic acid is operably linked to a tissue-specific promoter that itself is not suppressed by the gene promoter suppressing nucleic acid and is expressed in the cell type affected by the 35 neoplastic disease. In another embodiment, the gene promoter suppressing nucleic acid is expressed under the control of a gene promoter for ubiquitous expression in the subject.

# 5.6.5. TREATMENT OF DISEASES CAUSED BY VIRUSES AND BURARYOTIC PATHOGENS

In another embodiment, the gene promoter suppressing nucleic acids of the invention are used to treat diseases and disorders caused by a pathogen. The gene promoter suppressing nucleic acids can be introduced into the pathogen or cell or organism containing a cell infected with the pathogen to prevent expression of a gene which promotes the pathogenesis. The gene may be in the genome of either the pathogen or the host. The host may be an animal, either a human or non-human animal, afflicted with a virus, parasite, fungus, or other pathogen. The host may also be a plant, particularly an agricultural crop plant afflicted with a pathogen or pest, e.g., virus, fungus or insect. Thus, in a specific embodiment, a utron is used that contains a promoter regulatory motif of a gene of a pathogen.

In this embodiment, the utron of the invention contains a promoter regulatory motif that allows it to suppress the expression of a molecule needed by the pathogen in its life cycle. For example, to suppress HIV expression and thus replication, a protein-binding HIV promoter motif and/or nucleic acid motif that binds an HIV transcription factor is used as the promoter regulatory motif.

In a specific embodiment, an HIV-1 LTR repressor utron such as described in Section 9 hereinbelow is used to treat HIV infection and its sequelae such as AIDS-related complex and AIDS.

#### 5.6.6. USE IN REGULATING BACTERIAL GENES

In a specific embodiment, nucleic acids consisting of or comprising a gene promoter suppressing sequence, are introduced by methods known in the art into bacterial cells for suppression of the function of a sigma factor or factors involved in gene expression in the bacteria, or for suppression of a specific bacterial gene repressor or repressors that act on certain bacterial operons, such as the lactose operon of E. coli, the tryptophan operon of E. coli,

or other genes of *E. coli* and other bacteria, such as pathogenic bacteria. Such suppression of bacterial gene expression can have therapeutic use where the bacteria is a pathogen, e.g., Staphylococcus aureau, M. tuberculosis, 5 Streptococcus pneumoniae, Haemophilus influenzae, e.g., of human or animals.

## 5.7. GENE THERAPY

In a specific embodiment, nucleic acids consisting of or 10 comprising a gene promoter suppressing sequence, preferably an TSU sequence, or functional derivative thereof, are administered to provide gene promoter suppressing function, by way of gene therapy. Gene therapy refers to therapy performed by the administration of a nucleic acid to a 15 subject. In this embodiment of the invention, the nucleic acid produces an PNA that redictor a therapeutic effect by

- acid produces an RNA that mediates a therapeutic effect by providing gene promoter suppressing, preferably TSU, function. In a preferred embodiment in which an TSU nucleic acid is provided, TSU function is provided to suppress MHC
- 20 Class I and/or Class II expression and/or ICAM-1, B7-1, B7-2 and/or FcγR expression, thereby inhibiting transplant rejection. For example, any of the methods for gene therapy available in the art can be used according to the present invention. Exemplary methods are described below.
- For general reviews of the methods of gene therapy, see Goldspiel et al., 1993, Clinical Pharmacy 12:488-505; Wu and Wu, 1991, Biotherapy 3:87-95; Tolstoshev, 1993, Ann. Rev. Pharmacol. Toxicol. 32:573-596; Mulligan, 1993, Science 260:926-932; and Morgan and Anderson, 1993, Ann. Rev.
- 30 Biochem. 62:191-217; May, 1993, TIBTECH 11(5):155-215.

  Methods commonly known in the art of recombinant DNA
  technology which can be used are described in Ausubel et al.
  (eds.), 1993, Current Protocols in Molecular Biology, John
  Wiley & Sons, NY; and Kriegler, 1990, Gene Transfer and
- 35 Expression, A Laboratory Manual, Stockton Press, NY.

  In a preferred aspect, the gene promoter suppressing nucleic acid is part of an expression vector that transcribes

the gene promoter suppressing RNA or fragment thereof in a suitable host. In particular, such a nucleic acid has a promoter operably linked to the functional gene promoter suppressing region, said promoter being inducible or 5 constitutive, and, optionally, tissue-specific. In another particular embodiment, a nucleic acid molecule is used in which the gene promoter suppressing sequences and any other desired sequences are flanked by regions that promote homologous recombination at a desired site in the genome, 10 thus providing for intrachromosomal expression of the utron nucleic acid (Koller and Smithies, 1989, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 86:8932-8935; Zijlstra et al., 1989, Nature 342:435-438).

Delivery of the nucleic acid into a patient may be
15 either direct, in which case the patient is directly exposed
to the nucleic acid or nucleic acid-carrying vector, or
indirect, in which case, cells are first transformed with the
nucleic acid in vitro, then transplanted into the patient for
cell replacement therapy. These two approaches are known,
20 respectively, as in vivo or ex vivo gene therapy.

In a specific embodiment, the nucleic acid is directly administered in vivo, where it is expressed to produce the encoded product. This can be accomplished by any of numerous methods known in the art, e.g., by constructing it as part of 25 an appropriate nucleic acid expression vector and administering it so that it becomes intracellular, e.g., by infection using a defective or attenuated retroviral or other viral vector (see U.S. Patent No. 4,980,286), or by direct injection of naked DNA, or by use of microparticle 30 bombardment (e.g., a gene gun; Biolistic, Dupont), or coating with lipids or cell-surface receptors or transfecting agents, encapsulation in liposomes, microparticles, or microcapsules, or by administering it in linkage to a peptide which is known to enter the cell or nucleus, e.g., by administering it in 35 linkage to a ligand subject to receptor-mediated endocytosis (see e.g., Wu and Wu, 1987, J. Biol. Chem. 262:4429-4432)

(which can be used to target cell types specifically

expressing the receptors), etc. In a specific embodiment, the nucleic acid can be targeted in vivo for cell specific uptake and expression, by targeting a specific receptor (see, e.g., PCT Publications WO 92/06180 dated April 16, 1992 (Wu 5 et al.); WO 92/22635 dated December 23, 1992 (Wilson et al.); WO92/20316 dated November 26, 1992 (Findeis et al.); WO93/14188 dated July 22, 1993 (Clarke et al.), WO 93/20221 dated October 14, 1993 (Young)). In another embodiment, a nucleic acid-ligand complex can be formed in which the ligand 10 comprises a fusogenic viral peptide to disrupt endosomes, allowing the nucleic acid to avoid lysosomal degradation. Alternatively, the nucleic acid can be introduced intracellularly and incorporated within host cell DNA for expression, by homologous recombination (Koller and Smithies, 15 1989, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 86:8932-8935; Zijlstra et al., 1989, Nature 342:435-438).

In a specific embodiment, a viral vector that contains the gene promoter suppressing nucleic acid is used. For example, a retroviral vector can be used (see Miller et al., 20 1993, Meth. Enzymol. 217:581-599). These retroviral vectors have been modified to delete retroviral sequences that are not necessary for packaging of the viral genome. vectors are maintained in infected cells by integration into genomic sites upon cell division. The nucleic acid to be 25 used in gene therapy is cloned into the vector, which facilitates delivery of the gene into a patient. More detail about retroviral vectors can be found in Boesen et al., 1994, Biotherapy 6:291-302, which describes the use of a retroviral vector to deliver the mdrl gene to hematopoietic stem cells 30 in order to make the stem cells more resistant to chemotherapy. Other references illustrating the use of retroviral vectors in gene therapy are: Clowes et al., 1994, J. Clin. Invest. 93:644-651; Kiem et al., 1994, Blood 83:1467-1473; Salmons and Gunzberg, 1993, Human Gene Therapy 35  $\underline{4}$ :129-141; and Grossman and Wilson, 1993, Curr. Opin. in

Genetics and Devel. 3:110-114.

Adenoviruses are other viral vectors that can be used in gene therapy. Adenoviruses are especially attractive vehicles for delivering genes to respiratory epithelia. Adenoviruses naturally infect respiratory epithelia where 5 they cause a mild disease. Other targets for adenovirusbased delivery systems are liver, the central nervous system, endothelial cells, and muscle. Adenoviruses have the advantage of being capable of infecting non-dividing cells. Kozarsky and Wilson, 1993, Current Opinion in Genetics and 10 Development 3:499-503 present a review of adenovirus-based gene therapy. Bout et al., 1994, Human Gene Therapy 5:3-10 demonstrated the use of adenovirus vectors to transfer genes to the respiratory epithelia of rhesus monkeys. Other instances of the use of adenoviruses in gene therapy can be 15 found in Rosenfeld et al., 1991, Science 252:431-434; Rosenfeld et al., 1992, Cell 68:143-155; and Mastrangeli et al., 1993, J. Clin. Invest. 91:225-234.

Adeno-associated virus (AAV) has also been proposed for use in gene therapy (Walsh et al., 1993, Proc. Soc. Exp. 20 Biol. Med. 204:289-300. Herpes viruses are other viruses that can also be used.

Another approach to gene therapy, for use in the cell replacement therapy of the invention, involves transferring a gene to cells in tissue culture by such methods as 25 electroporation, lipofection, calcium phosphate mediated transfection, or viral infection. Usually, the method of transfer includes the transfer of a selectable marker to the cells. The cells are then placed under selection to isolate those cells that have taken up and are expressing the 30 transferred gene. Those cells are then delivered to a patient.

In this embodiment, the nucleic acid is introduced into a cell prior to administration in vivo of the resulting recombinant cell. Such introduction can be carried out by 35 any method known in the art, including, but not limited to, transfection, electroporation, microinjection, infection with a viral vector containing the nucleic acid sequences, cell

fusion, chromosome-mediated gene transfer, microcell-mediated gene transfer, spheroplast fusion, etc. Numerous techniques are known in the art for the introduction of foreign genes into cells (see e.g., Loeffler and Behr, 1993, Meth. Enzymol.

- 5 217:599-618; Cohen et al., 1993, Meth. Enzymol. 217:618-644; Cline, 1985, Pharmac. Ther. 29:69-92) and may be used in accordance with the present invention, provided that the necessary developmental and physiological functions of the recipient cells are not disrupted. The technique should
- 10 provide for the stable transfer of the nucleic acid to the cell, so that the nucleic acid is expressible by the cell and preferably heritable and expressible by its cell progeny.

The resulting recombinant cells can be delivered to a patient by various methods known in the art. In a preferred 15 embodiment, epithelial cells are injected, e.g., subcutaneously. In another embodiment, recombinant skin cells (e.g., keratinocytes) may be applied as a skin graft onto the patient. Recombinant blood cells (e.g., hematopoietic stem or progenitor cells) are preferably 20 administered intravenously. The amount of cells envisioned for use depends on the desired effect, patient state, etc., and can be determined by one skilled in the art.

In an embodiment in which recombinant cells are used in gene therapy, a gene promoter suppressing nucleic acid is 25 introduced into the cells such that it is expressible by the cells or their progeny, and the recombinant cells are then administered in vivo for therapeutic effect. In a specific embodiment, stem or progenitor cells are used. Any stem and/or progenitor cells which can be isolated and maintained 30 in vitro can potentially be used in accordance with this embodiment of the present invention.

### 5.8. PHARMACEUTICAL COMPOSITIONS AND ADMINISTRATION

The invention provides methods of treatment by

35 administration to a subject of a pharmaceutical (therapeutic)
composition comprising a utron, preferably a gene promoter
suppressing, more preferably an TSU, nucleic acid or fragment

thereof. In particular the pharmaceutical compositions are comprised of replacement cells recombinant for utrons, e.g., utron RNA or DNA, utron oligonucleotides, or utron nucleic acid wherein a nucleotide sequence that can be transcribed to 5 produce a utron RNA is operably linked to a promoter.

In one embodiment, the invention provides methods of treatment by administration to a subject of a pharmaceutical (therapeutic) composition comprising a therapeutically effective amount of a cell recombinant for a utron nucleic of acid. The recombinant replacement cell envisioned for therapeutic use is referred to hereinafter as a "Therapeutic" or "Therapeutic of the invention." In a preferred aspect, the Therapeutic is substantially purified. The subject is preferably an animal, including, but not limited to, animals such as cows, pigs, horses, chickens, cats, dogs, etc., and is preferably a mammal, and most preferably human.

The replacement cells of the present invention can be transplanted into a patient for the treatment of disease or injury or for gene therapy by any method known in the art 20 which is appropriate for the type of stem cells being transplanted and the transplant site. Hematopoietic stem cells can be transplanted intravenously, as can liver stem cells which will locate to the liver. Neural stem cells can be transplanted directly into the brain at the site of injury 25 or disease.

The following describes exemplary methods which can be modified for the transplantation of replacement cells:

Protocols for the isolation and transplantation of fetal tissues in humans have been reported and clinical trials

involving these studies having been carried out. For example, Lindvall et al., 1990, Science 247:574-577, have described results regarding grafts and survival of fetal dopamine neurons after transplantation into brain. Rinsing and partial dissociation of precursor cells, if necessary,

can be carried out by a modification of that described in Lindvall et al., 1989, Arch. Neurol. 46:615.

By way of example, implantation of cells into the brain can be performed as follows. Implantation is done at three sites in the left putamen with a stereotactic technique (Lindvall et al., 1989, Arch. Neurol. 46:615). For each 5 site, 20 µl of the dissociated cells is drawn into the instrument (outer diameter, 1.0 mm). The cells are injected along a 10, 12 and 14 mm linear tract, respectively, in either 2.5 µl portions for 15 to 20 seconds each. Between each injection there is a 2 minute delay, and the cannula is 10 then retracted 1.5 to 1.7 mm. After the final injection, the cannula is left in situ for 8 minutes before being slowly withdrawn from the brain. After surgery the cell viability is assessed following the procedure of Brundin et al., 1985, Brain. Res. 331:251.

- Another example is outlined by Caplan et al., 1993, U.S. Patent No. 5,226,914. Briefly, after marrow cells are harvested from bone marrow plugs and the marrow mesenchymal, stem cells are separated by centrifugation. The stem cells are isolated further by selective adherence to the plastic or
- 20 glass surface of a tissue culture dish. The stem cells are allowed to proliferate, but not differentiate. Porous ceramic cubes composed of 60% hydroxyapatite and 40%  $\beta$ -tricalcium phosphate are added to the cells under a slight vacuum. The cubes with adhered cells are implanted into
- 25 incisional pockets along the backs of nude mice. The mesenchymal stem cells differentiate into bone.

The titer of stem cells transplanted or the amount of the Therapeutic of the invention which will be effective in the treatment of a particular disorder or condition will

- 30 depend on the nature of the disorder or condition, and can be determined by standard clinical techniques. In addition, in vitro assays may optionally be employed to help identify optimal dosage ranges. The precise dose to be employed in the formulation will also depend on the route of
- 35 administration, and the seriousness of the disease or disorder, and should be decided according to the judgment of the practitioner and each patient's circumstances.

In another embodiment, the pharmaceutical composition is comprised of utron nucleic acids, preferably gene promoter suppressing nucleic acids, more preferably TSU nucleic acids.

The pharmaceutical compositions of the present invention 5 comprise a therapeutically effective amount of a Therapeutic, and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier or excipient. Such a carrier includes, but is not limited to, saline, buffered saline, dextrose, water, glycerol, ethanol, and combinations thereof. The carrier and composition can be sterile. The 10 formulation should suit the mode of administration.

The composition, if desired, can also contain minor amounts of wetting or emulsifying agents, or pH buffering agents. The composition can be a liquid solution, suspension, or emulsion.

In a preferred embodiment, the composition is formulated in accordance with routine procedures as a pharmaceutical composition adapted for intravenous administration to human beings. Typically, compositions for intravenous administration are solutions in sterile isotonic aqueous
20 buffer. Where necessary, the composition may also include a solubilizing agent and a local anesthetic such as lignocaine

Methods of introduction include, but are not limited to, oral, intradermal, intramuscular, intraperitoneal,

25 intravenous, subcutaneous, intranasal, and epidural routes. The compounds may be administered by any convenient route, for example by infusion or bolus injection, by absorption through epithelial or mucocutaneous linings (e.g., oral mucosa, rectal and intestinal mucosa, etc.) and may be

to ease pain at the site of the injection.

- 30 administered together with other biologically active agents. Administration can be systemic or local. In addition, it may be desirable to introduce the pharmaceutical compositions of the invention into the central nervous system by any suitable route, including intraventricular and intrathecal injection;
- 35 intraventricular injection may be facilitated by an intraventricular catheter, for example, attached to a reservoir, such as an Ommaya reservoir.

WO 97/44450 PCT/US97/09459 · ·

In a specific embodiment, it may be desirable to administer the Therapeutics of the invention locally to the area in need of treatment or to an organ to be used for transplantation; this may be achieved by, for example, and 5 not by way of limitation, local infusion before and during surgery, topical application, e.g., in conjunction with a wound dressing after surgery, by injection, by means of a catheter, or by means of an implant, said implant being of a porous, non-porous, or gelatinous material, including 10 membranes, such as sialastic membranes, or fibers.

In a specific embodiment, pharmaceutical compositions comprising utron, preferably gene promoter suppressing nucleic acid, and more preferably TSU nucleic acids, are administered via liposomes, microparticles, or microcapsules.

15 In various embodiments of the invention, it may be useful to use such compositions to achieve sustained release of the utron nucleic acids.

The invention also provides a pharmaceutical pack or kit comprising one or more containers filled with one or more of 20 the ingredients of the pharmaceutical compositions of the invention. Optionally associated with such container(s) can be a notice in the form prescribed by a governmental agency regulating the manufacture, use of sale of pharmaceuticals or biological products, which notice reflects approval by the 25 agency of manufacture, use or sale for human administration.

# 5.9. DIAGNOSTIC AND MONITORING USES

Utron, preferably gene promoter suppressing, and more preferably TSU, nucleic acids (and sequences complementary 30 thereto) have uses in diagnostics. Such molecules can be used in assays, such as nucleic acid hybridization assays in which utron sequences and subsequences, including complementary sequences thereof, comprising about at least 8 nucleotides, preferably at least 15 nucleotides, can be used 35 as hybridization probes. Hybridization assays can be used to detect, prognose, diagnose, or monitor conditions, disorders, or disease states associated with utron expression and/or

activity as described supra, e.g., those diseases and disorders subject to therapy by administration of utrons of the invention or by administration of cells or tissue recombinantly expressing the same. In particular, such a 5 hybridization assay is carried out by a method comprising contacting a sample containing nucleic acid with a nucleic acid probe capable of hybridizing to the DNA or RNA of the invention, under conditions such that hybridization can occur, and detecting or measuring any resulting 10 hybridization.

In particular, such assays can be used to monitor the effect of therapeutic treatment with utrons. For example, when an expression vector that can be transcribed to produce an TSU nucleic acid is administered to a patient, a sample of 15 RNA from the patient can be subjected to a hybridization assay to measure TSU production. Alternatively to measuring TSU production, the levels of a protein modulated directly or indirectly by TSU (e.g., MHC antigen, ICAM-1, B7-1, B7-2, FcγR, or the cytokines described in Section 5 hereof) or the 20 RNA that encodes the protein can be detected or measured. For example, a decrease in such levels or an increase in the level of TSU, relative to those levels present prior to administration of TSU DNA, RNA, or a functionally active derivative or analog thereof, or expression construct 25 encoding the same, may indicate the efficacy of the administration.

In another specific embodiment, assays detecting or measuring TSU expression can be used to determine if a fetus is at risk for immunorejection by the mother, with increased 30 expression of TSU relative to standard levels in which immunorejection generally does not occur being indicative of a risk of immunorejection.

35

WO 97/44450 PCT/US97/09459

6. TROPHOBLASTS EXPRESS DOMINANT, TRANS-ACTING FACTOR(8) THAT SILENCE THE CONSTITUTIVE AND INTERFERON-γ-INDUCIBLE EXPRESSION OF MAJOR HISTOCOMPATIBILITY COMPLEX CLASS I AND II ANTIGENS

Trophoblasts form a major histocompatibility complex (MHC) antigen-negative barrier that protects the semiallogeneic fetus from maternal cell-mediated immune attack. The constitutive expression of the polymorphic MHC class I genes, which is common to most tissues, is absent from trophoblasts. Interferon- $\gamma$  stimulation of expression of MHC class I or class II genes, which occurs in many other cell types, does not occur in trophoblasts. As described herein, we have transfected into the trophoblast cell line Jar an MHC class II gene promoter driving the expression of a toxic reporter gene, and have demonstrated the presence of trans-acting suppressive factors by cell survival. Transient heterokaryons were generated with Jar trophoblast cells and MHC class II-positive Raji B lymphoblast cells, and dominant, trans-acting suppression by trophoblast factor(s) was observed. Thus, this evidence suggests that trophoblasts express dominant, trans-acting MHC silencers. Section 7, infra, describes the cloning of a cDNA encoding such an MHC silencer.

## 6.1. MATERIALS AND METHODS

Preparation of stable pDRA-TK-transfectant clones of HeLa carcinoma and Jar trophoblast cells and testing for promoter activity by ganciclovir killing.

25

The 2.4 kb 5'-promoter/enhancer region of the HLA-DRA

gene (McKnight, 1980, Nuc. Acids Res. 8:5949-64) upstream of
the 1.7 kb herpes simplex virus thymidine kinase gene (Loh et
al., 1992, EMBO J. 11:1354-63), cloned into the pGEM-3Zf(-)
vector to form plasmid pDRA, was kindly provided by R.A.
Flavell (Yale Univ.) (Kriegler, 1990, Gene Transfer and
Expression: A Laboratory Manual (Stockton Press, NY)).
Stably transfected clones were prepared as described
(Kriegler, 1990, Gene Transfer and Expression: A Laboratory

Manual (Stockton Press, NY); Southern and Berg, 1982, J. Mol. Appln. Gen. 1:327-340) using Jar (Peyman and Hammond, 1992, J. Immunol. 149:2675-80) and HeLa clone 6 cells cotransfected with the positive selectable marker pSV2-Neo 5 (Harlow and Lane, 1988, Antibodies: A Laboratory Manual (Cold Spring Harbor Press, Cold Spring Harbor, NY)) (provided by D. DiMaio, Yale Univ.). HeLa clone 6 is an IFN-γresponsive untreated subclone of the original HeLa cell line cultured as described (Peyman and Hammond, 1992, J. Immunol. 10 149:2675-80) Transfectant clones were isolated by limiting dilution and expanded in bulk culture (Sambrook et al., 1989, Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual (Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, NY)) in medium containing 600  $\mu$ g/ml of the neomycin analog G418 (GIBCO BRL). 15 Three stable HeLa-pDRA-TK clones (A1, A4, and B11), and five stable Jar-pDRA-TK clones (3D1, 3D3, 8C4, 8D1, and 8D2) were analyzed for transfected gene content and IFN-γ-stimulated ganciclovir sensitivity (Loh et al., 1992, EMBO J. 11:1351-1363). Integration of the TK gene was confirmed by 20 PCR amplification using genomic DNA isolated from each cell line (Sambrook et al., 1989, Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual (Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, NY) as template with primers TK1, 5'-TTATTGCCGTCATAGCGCGG-3' (SEQ ID NO:21), and TK2, 5'-25 GGCGACCTGTATAACGTGTT-3' (SEQ ID NO:22) (Kaye et al., 1991, Brit. J. Opthamol. 75:195-200). Growth curves were determined for the parental cell lines and the transfectants. Aliquots of 1 x 10° cells were treated in 24-well plates with 200 U/ml recombinant human IFN-y (Boehringer-Mannheim) with 30 0, 50, 150, or 250 nM ganciclovir in complete medium (Loh et al., 1992, EMBO J. 11:1351-1363) for two days, and then treated with ganciclovir-containing medium for an additional 2 days. Ganciclovir was provided by Syntex Corp. The selective medium was replaced with non-selective medium at 4 35 days. Cells were harvested for counting at 1, 2, 4, 6, 8, and 10 days. Cell number was determined by a semiWO 97/44450 PCT/US97/09459 · ·

1984, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. 81:5985-88) in which the A<sub>600</sub> of solubilized samples of fixed, toluidine blue-stained cells were determined in a microtiter plate reader. Identical growth curves for these clones were obtained in duplicate 5 experiments.

Fusion of trophoblast and lymphoblast cell lines and determination of HLA-DR expression by flow cytometry.

Non-expressing fusion partners, Jar cells and HeLa cells not treated with IFN-γ, were chemically labeled with 5 μM 5-10 and 6-carboxyfluorescein diacetate succinimidyl ester (CFSE) (Molecular Probes) before fusion with Raji cells. The dye did not affect viability, and the labeling intensity was sufficient for detection after a 40 h culture period. Heterokaryons were formed with polyethylene glycol (Ono et 15 al., J. Exp. Med. 173:629-637). Co-cultured Jar and Raji cells as well as co-cultured HeLa and Raji cells were also analyzed without fusion. After two days the resultant steady-state levels of HLA-DR antigen were determined by staining the lightly-trypsinized live cell mixtures at 4°C 20 with L243 mAb (IgG2 isotype) (Peyman and Hammond, 1992, J. Immunol. 149:2675-80) and R-phycoerythrin-labeled goat antimouse IgG (Molecular Probes) with detection by flow cytometry using a FACS IV (Becton-Dickinson). Singly labeled red and green fluorescent cells were used to calibrate the 25 instrument, and normal mouse IgG2, was used as a negative control for the red channel. Unlabeled Jar and unlabeled HeLa cells provided the negative controls for the green channel. Fused HLA-DR-positive cells appeared in the upper right quadrant.

30

# 6.2. RESULTS

The continued growth of Jar trophoblast cells and HeLa carcinoma cells and of the Jar-pDRA-TK stable transfectants after treatment with IFN-γ and ganciclovir is contrasted by 35 the negative selection of the HeLa-pDRA-TK stable transfectants under the same conditions (Figures 1A-D). Untransfected HeLa clone 6 cells (Figure 1A) survived all

WO 97/44450 PCT/US97/09459

combinations of IFN-y and ganciclovir, while the three HeLapDRA-TK clones (represented by clone A1 in Figure 1B) responded to IFN-y by activating the transfected HLA-DRA promoter and producing levels of TK mRNA and protein that 5 caused doses of ganciclovir above 0 to be cytotoxic to approximately 100% of the cells by day 10 (solid squares, triangles, and inverted triangles). The HeLa-pDRA-TK clones were resistant to ganciclovir in the absence of IFN-γ (Figure 1B, open squares, triangles, and inverted triangles). Figure 10 1C indicates that untransfected Jar cells survived all doses of ganciclovir used with or without IFN-y. The five JarpDRA-TK clones tested (represented by clone 3D1 in Figure 1D) likewise did not exhibit any activation of the transfected gene promoter, and these clones thrived with IFN-7 and 15 ganciclovir treatment up to the highest dose tested (Figure 1D, solid symbols). Ganciclovir treatment alone did not affect survival of the Jar-pDRA-TK clones (Figure 1D, open symbols). The results shown in Figure 2 confirmed that genomic DNA from the transfected HeLa and Jar clones studied 20 contained the viral TK gene, indicated by the PCR product of 278 bp. The identity of this gel band was confirmed in each case by SmaI cleavage of the PCR product to give the predicted 205 bp and 73 bp fragments. It was found in experiments not shown in Figure 2 that the two other HeLa and 25 the four other Jar transfectant clones studied also contained the integrated TK gene. A positive control using the pDRA-TK plasmid DNA gave the predicted band of 278 bp (not shown), and negative controls with untransfected HeLa clone 6 genomic DNA or with no primers in the reaction gave no products (not Therefore, the artificially introduced HLA-DRA gene 30 shown). promoter/enhancer acts as a target for endogenous transacting suppressive factors in the Jar cell line.

Transient heterokaryons were prepared by fusing Raji cells and Jar cells to determine if the MHC class II

35 suppression in the trophoblast cell line was dominant or recessive relative to MHC class II expression in the B lymphocyte line. HLA-DR antigen expression was determined by

flow cytometry of surface-labeled cells shown in Figures 3A-G and Figures 4A-G. Fusions of Raji cells and uninduced HeLa cells served as negative controls. High levels of HLA-DR antigen were observed on the cells in the Raji + HeLa co-5 culture, the Raji + Jar co-culture, and the Raji x HeLa heterokaryon sample (Upper right quadrants of Figures 3C, 4C, and 3D). In the Raji x Jar heterokaryons, however, the levels of HLA-DR antigen were significantly reduced (Upper right quadrant of Figure 4D). When the data in the two 10 right-hand quadrants of Figures 3C, 3D, 4C, and 4D were replotted as cell numbers versus red fluorescence intensity (HLA-DR antigen), gating on the CFSE-labeled cells, the results showed that few Raji x Jar heterokaryons maintained high HLA-DR antigen levels (Figure 4G, solid line) compared 15 to the co-culture sample (Figure 4G, broken line), whereas in the negative control Raji x HeLa heterokaryons (Figure 3G, solid line) the levels of HLA-DR antigen were similar to those in the co-cultured cells (Figure 3G, broken line).

### 20 6.3. DISCUSSION

Two types of experiments were performed to test the mechanism of suppression of MHC class II genes in human trophoblasts: expression driven by a transfected MHC class II promoter of a reporter gene in trophoblasts and expression 25 of endogenous B lymphocyte MHC class II genes in transient heterokaryons with trophoblasts. We have previously shown that the trophoblast cell line Jar coordinately downregulates levels of mRNA for MHC class II genes by an intracellular mechanism (Peyman and Hammond, 1992, J. 30 Immunol. 149:2675-80). Data shown here suggest that the trophoblast cell line Jar expresses: 1) trans-acting factor(s) that silence the HLA-DRA gene promoter/enhancer, and 2) dominant trans-acting factor(s) that suppress constitutive production of HLA-DR antigen. Taken together, 35 these lines of evidence are consistent with the idea that trophoblasts express one or more regulatory genes that encode dominant trans-acting factors which silence the constitutive

and IFN- $\gamma$ -inducible expression of MHC genes. This mechanism, observed in a trophoblast cell line, may also have physiological relevance in the normal placenta.

The transfected HLA-DRA gene promoter was inactive in 5 Jar cells, like the endogenous gene, and this result eliminated the possibility that the mechanism of MHC class II suppression occurs exclusively by developmentally programmed chromosomal condensation or other cis-regulatory effects. This result suggests that mRNA turnover is not the major 10 mechanism for the maintenance of undetectable steady-state levels of MHC class II mRNA, since TK was also suppressed in trophoblasts.

The dominant suppression exhibited in the transient heterokaryons is consistent with a transcriptional block 15 specific for MHC class II because there was no noticeable increase in cell debris found in the Jar x Raji fusions compared to the HeLa x Raji fusions, and the cytoplasm of Jar cells is, therefore, unlikely to be generally cytotoxic. There was a fortuitous transfer of some dye from green-20 labeled Jar and HeLa cells to the antigen-expressing Raji cells in the absence of fusogen that made some of the Raji cells visible in the upper right quadrant under co-culture conditions (Figures 3C and 4C). This label transfer occurred during the 2 day culture period, and provided an internal 25 control that allowed us to correlate differences in HLA-DR antigen levels on Raji cells with the presence of a specific fusion partner used and with presence or absence of the fusogen. Thus, any cellular macromolecules that were produced by Jar cells and taken up by Raji cells under 30 conditions of co-culture did not affect MHC class II antigen expression. HeLa cells were chosen as "permissive" fusion partners for negative controls because no specific suppression is known to occur in these cells. The class II transactivator, CIITA, which is constitutively expressed in B 35 lymphocyte lines (Steimle et al., 1993, Cell 75:135-146) is known to directly stimulate MHC class II transcription in IFN-γ-inducible cell lines (Steimle et al., 1994, Science

WO 97/44450 PCT/US97/09459

265:106-109; Chang et al., 1994, J. Exp. Med. 180:1367-74). The regulation of expression of CIITA in trophoblasts has not been characterized, and the suppression observed in these experiments may involve one or more steps in a putative 5 constitutive Jak-STAT pathway (Darnell, J.E. et al., 1994, Science 264:1415-1420) of intracellular signalling by B lymphocytes that normally results in constitutive MHC class II expression, but is blocked by dominant trans-acting trophoblast factor(s). Alternatively, trophoblasts may 10 express dominant suppressor factor(s) that block the known positive trans-acting factors that bind the conserved promoter motifs and are required for transcriptional activation of MHC class II genes (Glimcher, L.H. and Kara, C.J., 1992, Annu. Rev. Immunol. 10:13-49).

15

## 7. REPRESSION OF MAJOR HISTOCOMPATIBILITY COMPLEX CLASS I AND II GENES IN HUMAN TROPHOBLASTS BY TSU RNA

A dominant repressor of major histocompatibility complex antigen expression, termed trophoblast STAT utron ("TSU"),

20 was cloned by negative immunoselection using a trophoblast cDNA expression library in IFN-γ-responsive HLA-DR\*-HeLa cells. Recombinant TSU silenced MHC class I and II gene expression and blocked STAT1 function. Sequence analysis revealed that TSU was a small, poly-A\*-RNA that contained 11 gene promoter motifs related to IFN signalling.

Microinjection of TSU RNA, or treatment of cells with single-stranded oligonucleotide models of these motifs, also blocked STAT1 function. Physiological relevance was suggested by expression of TSU in placenta.

30

# 7.1. <u>MATERIALS AND METHODS</u>

# 7.1.1. EXPRESSION CLONING OF TSU CDNA BY NEGATIVE IMMUNOSELECTION

PolyA'-RNA was prepared with the PolyATTract System

35 (Promega) from the trophoblast-derived choriocarcinoma cell
line Jar (ATCC). Jar cell cDNAs were prepared with oligo-dT
primers, size-selected, and cloned using standard methods

(Sambrook et al., 1989, Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual (Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, NY) with directional adapters into the mammalian expression vector pSH4-hph which provides an SV40 promoter, 5 splice site upstream of cloning site, and poly-A addition signal as well as hygromycin resistance (Vasavada et al., 1990, Nucl. Acids Res. 18:3668-3668). Growth in DH10B Electromax E. coli (GIBCO) and 3-dimensional amplification procedure in 50 ml tubes were carried out to ensure 10 reasonable representation by slow growing bacteria (Kriegler, 1990, Gene Transfer and Expression: A Laboratory Manual (Stockton Press, NY). Large plasmid preps with two CsCl bandings produced stock solutions for transfection (Sambrook et al., 1989, Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual (Cold 15 Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, NY). Size-selected sub-libraries were prepared using 0.5 to 4 kb and 4 to 23 kb inserts. The Jar large-insert expression library consisted of 1.7 x 105 independent clones, and was used in the experiments described here. A clone of the 20 cervical carcinoma cell line HeLa (ATCC) was isolated by limiting dilution culture that gave expression of HLA-DR antigen after stimulation by recombinant human IFN-y (Boehringer-Mannheim), and this clone was expanded for further use. The cDNA expression library was transfected by 25 the calcium phosphate method (Kriegler, 1990, Gene Transfer and Expression: A Laboratory Manual (Stockton Press, NY); Sambrook, 1989, Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual (Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, NY) into HeLa clone 6 cells. A total of approximately 2 x 104 stable 30 transfectants resistant to 150 µg/ml hygromycin B (Boehringer-Mannheim) were screened from 4 transfections over several months. Three rounds of selection were performed by IFN- $\gamma$  challenge (200 U/ml for 2 days) and sterile sorting by flow cytometry of live, lightly trypsinized cells stained in 35 suspension at 4 C, gating on the lowest 5-10% of the range of HLA-DR antigen staining. The HLA-DR mAb L243 (IgG2 isotype, ATCC) was used versus non-immune mouse IgG2, (Sigma, St.

Louis, MO) as negative control. Untransformed, IFN- $\gamma$ -treated HeLa cells served as positive control cells. mAb binding was detected with R-phycoerythrin-goat anti-mouse IgG secondary Ab (Molecular Probes) using a FACS IV (Becton-Dickinson).

- 5 The isolation of antigen-negative cells was completed by cloning by limiting dilution and screening subcultures grown in chamber slides (Nunc) by immunocytochemistry using L243 mAb as described (Peyman and Hammond, 1992, J. Immunol. 149:2675-80). Twenty clones resulted, and genomic DNA was
- 10 prepared from 19 of these. Rescue of integrated plasmid sequences was accomplished by PCR (Innis et al., 1990, PCR Protocols: A Guide to Methods and Applications, Academic Press, San Diego, CA). Primers were prepared that amplified sequences between the promoter and the poly-A signal of the
- 15 expression vector: pSH4-1: 5'-GATGTTGCCTTTACTTCTAGGCCT-3' (SEQ ID NO:23), and pSH4-2: 5'-AACTCATCAATGTATCTTATCATG-3' (SEQ ID NO:24). Amplification was performed over 30 cycles of 1 min at 94°C, 2 min at 55°C, and 3 min at 72°C in a thermal cycler (Perkin Elmer) using 1U of Taq DNA polymerase
- 20 (GIBCO) (Innis et al., 1990, PCR Protocols: A Guide to Methods and Applications, Academic Press, San Diego, CA). PCR products were identified using DNA from 5 of the 19 samples on agarose gels stained with ethidium bromide. Bands of approximately 0.6 kb were observed in two of these PCR
- 25 products, and one, TSU cDNA, was cloned into the pCR3 vector and grown in TOP10F' E. coli following the instructions of the manufacturer (Invitrogen). The CMV promoter in pCR3 drives mammalian expression, and the vector provides neomycin resistance. Plasmids were purified on Qiagen tips (Qiagen
- 30 Corp.). Restriction endonuclease mapping (Sambrook et al., 1989, Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual (Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, NY) of 9 TSU cDNA clones was performed to establish the orientation of the cDNA. To determine if the suppression of HLA-DR antigen
- 35 expression in the primary transfectants was caused by a trans-acting factor encoded by the cDNA, both forward and reversed constructs were introduced into HeLa clone 6 cells

by lipofection (Felgner et al., 1987, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 84:7413-7417). Stable secondary transfectants were selected over 9 days with 600 μg/ml G418-containing medium, maintained for 7 days at 300 μg/ml G418 (GIBCO), and then 5 cultured for 2 days in chamber slides without or with 200 U/ml IFN-γ. Cells were acetone-fixed and stained by the avidin-biotin-peroxidase method as described (Peyman and Hammond, 1992, J. Immunol. 149:2675-80). The primary mAb utilized were L243 for MHC class II, W6/32 for MHC class I, 7-2M for Na', K'-ATPase (Smith et al., 1987, Amer. J. Physiol. 253(2 Pt 1):G99-109) as positive control, and normal mouse IgG<sub>1</sub>, or IgG1 (Sigma) as negative controls.

#### 7.1.2. DNA SEQUENCING AND SEQUENCE ANALYSIS

- Double-stranded plasmid DNA was sequenced by the fluorescent cycle sequencing method with an Applied Biosystems 373A DNA Sequencer. Primers used for sequencing were psh4-1 (SEQ ID NO:23), psh4-2 (SEQ ID NO:24), T7 promoter primer (5'-TAATACGACTCACTATAGGG-3') (SEQ ID NO:25),
- 20 and internal primers TSU-1 (5'-GTGTGATCTGAAAACCCTGCTTGG-3')
   (SEQ ID NO:26), TSU-2 (5'-AGACTACTTCCCCATACATGCG-3') (SEQ ID
   NO:27), and TSU-3 (5'-CCATACAGAGCAACATACCAGTAC-3') (SEQ ID
   NO:28). Data were analyzed with the Genetics Computer Group
   programs (Devereux et al., 1984, Nuc. Acids Res. 12:387-395),
- 25 searching of the combined sequence databases at NCBI was performed with the BLAST program (Altschul et al., 1990, J. Mol. Biol. 215:403-410), and searching the eukaryotic transcription factor database (Ghosh, 1990, Nucl. Acids Res. 18:1749-56) was carried out with the FindPatterns program.
- 30 The dot plot was generated by the Compare and Dotplot programs with a window of 21 bases and a stringency of 14. The calculations of sequence identity between TSU and the goat EST were based on alignment by the Gap program. These nucleotides were ignored in the calculations: single-base
- 35 gaps in the goat EST (considered sequencing errors), 4 other gaps in the goat EST required to align the sequences, 6 nonsequence bases (N) in the goat cDNA, the 2 single-base gaps

WO 97/44450 PCT/US97/09459

in the TSU cDNA opposite possible insertions or sequencing errors in the goat EST, and the poly-A tails. Total sequence compared was 419 bases.

### 7.1.3. IMMUNOCYTOCHEMISTRY TO DETECT STAT1 IN HeLA AND JAR CELLS

5

An ISGF3 mAb (IgG1 isotype, Transduction Laboratories) that recognizes an N-terminal epitope in STAT1 was used at 10 μg/ml to stain cells grown on chamber slides after acetone fixation by the avidin-biotin-peroxidase method as described (Peyman and Hammond, 1992, J. Immunol. 149:2675-80). Non-immune mouse IgG1 (Sigma) was the negative control antibody, and HeLa cells incubated at 37°C without or with 30 min treatment with recombinant human IFN-γ were the positive control cells for cytoplasmic and nuclear STAT1 antigen, respectively.

# 7.1.4. MICROINJECTION OF RNA

The TSU-pCR3 expression construct was linearized with Not I (New England Biolabs) in the polylinker downstream of the insert, and recombinant RNA was produced by in vitro transcription with T7 RNA polymerase (New England Biolabs) as described (Peyman and Hammond, 1992, J. Immunol. 149:2675-80). Plasmid DNA was then removed by 15 min incubation with 1 U of RNAase-free DNAase I (Promega). TSU RNA was purified by two phenol-chloroform extractions, one chloroform extraction, and ethanol precipitation (Sambrook et al., 1989, Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual (Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, NY). Yeast tRNA 30 (Boehringer-Mannheim) stock solution (10  $\mu$ g/ml) was sheared by sonication, phenol-chloroform extracted three times, and residual phenol was removed by chloroform extraction. RNA concentrations were determined by A260 measurement. DMEM culture medium was replaced with α-MEM containing 20 mM HEPES-NaOH, pH 7.4, 20% fetal bovine serum and penicillinstreptomycin-antimycin A for microinjection and IFN- $\gamma$ treatment. Solutions of 1  $\mu$ g/ml or 0 ng/ml TSU RNA, or 1

. WO 97/44450 PCT/US97/09459

μg/ml yeast tRNA, in 120 mM KCl, 10mM Tris-HCl, pH 7.5 buffer were loaded into sterile femtotips (Eppendorf) and microinjected into the juxtanuclear cytoplasm of HeLa cells grown on coverslips at low density and individually 5 identified by position in relation to a manually etched grid. Microinjection was performed on a Zeiss IM inverted microscope with Nomarski optics, using a Zeiss micromanipulator and an Eppendorf 5242 microinjector as described (Martin and Helenius, 1991, J. Virol. 65:232-244). 10 Successful microinjections were indicated by cell swelling by approximately 10% upon delivery of the bolus of about 15-20 picoliters of RNA or buffer and by the absence of blebs forming on the cell membrane. Microinjected cells were recorded on the schematic cell identification map for each 15 cover slip and after subsequent treatments each cell was reidentified. IFN-γ was added to the medium after microinjection, and the cells were incubated for 30 min at 37°C, after which acetone fixation and immunocytochemical determination of STAT1 localization were carried out as 20 described above.

### 7.1.5. TREATMENT OF HeLA AND JAR CELLS WITH OLIGONUCLEOTIDES

A series of oligonucleotides was designed based on the
sequences of the TSU GAS motifs 10 and 7 and ISRE motifs 12
and 6 (Figures 5B and Table 1). The GAS motif 10 was found
to be flanked by 7 complementary bases and may form a stemloop structure in TSU RNA. Similarly, GAS complement motif 7
flanking sequences could form a 4-base stem. Three arbitrary
base pairs were added to this to make a 7-base stem in the
synthetic GAS complement motif 7 oligonucleotide. ISRE motif
12 could form at least two stem-loop structures with adjacent
bases in which the conserved AGTTT sequence would be in the
stem, and so the naturally occurring flanking sequences were
employed in the oligonucleotide. ISRE complement motif 6 was
flanked by sequences that could form 2 six-base stems. In
the synthetic ISRE complement motif 6 oligonucleotide these

were replaced with a simple 6-base stem. A non-complementary transversion mutant was synthesized replacing the TTAC bases in GAS motif 10 with GGAT and replacing two other neighboring TTNC sequences with TTTG and TTCA. A mutant ISRE complement

- 5 motif oligonucleotide was prepared by replacing the conserved TCAAA with GACGC and the conserved AA with AC. The predicted folding of these synthetic oligonucleotides is shown in Figure 10. The TSU antisense and sense phosphorothioate oligonucleotides were based on a sequence between motifs 6
- 10 and 7. The following phosphorothicate oligodeoxynucleotides were synthesized, with the promoter motifs and point mutations shown in boldface type:

GAS, 5'-ACTITICTTCCCCTTTACAGCACAAATAAAGT-3' (SEQ ID NO:29)

15 GAS mutant, 5'-ACTITTGTTCACCTGGATAGCACAAATAAAGT-3' (SEQ ID NO:30)

GAS complement, 5'-CGATGTTGCTCTGTATGGTAAGAACATCG-3' (SEQ ID NO:31)

ISRE, 5'-ACAAATAAAGTTTGAGTTCTAAACTCAT-3' (SEQ ID NO:32)

20 ISRE complement, 5'-CGATCGGTGAAATTGAAACTCGATCG-3' (SEQ ID NO:33)

ISRE complement mutant, 5'-CGATCGGTGACATTGCGCAGCGATCG-3' (SEQ ID NO:34)

- 25 Oligonucleotides were synthesized with cyanoethyl phosphoramidite reagents on an Applied Biosystems Model 380B DNA synthesizer, with the sulfurizing reagent used according to the manufacturer's instructions (Glen Research, Sterling, VA). Cells grown in chamber slides were treated for 1h at
- 30 37°C with 10  $\mu$ M of each respective oligonucleotide in DMFM-10% fetal bovine serum with antibiotics. IFN- $\gamma$  was added to a final concentration of 200 U/ml, and the cells were incubated 0.5h more for STAT1 activation and then acetone-fixed for immunocytochemical localization of STAT1 antiqen.
- 35 Preliminary experiments indicated that 1  $\mu$ M concentrations of GAS oligonucleotide 10 or ISRE complement oligonucleotide 6, but not 100 nM or 10 nM could block STAT1 function after

100h, but not 10h treatments, and the optimum effect at 0.5 to 1h was observed with 10  $\mu M$  oligonucleotide, the highest dose tested.

# 7.1.6. NORTHERN BLOT ANALYSIS

Poly-A' RNA (2 µg) was isolated from 16 normal human tissues and displayed on formaldehyde-agarose gels, and Northern blots were prepared (Clontech). 32P-labeled TSU antisense RNA probe was synthesized by in vitro transcription using Not I-linearized TSU-pCR3 reversed construct and T7 RNA polymerase as described (Peyman and Hammond, 1992, J. Immunol. 149:2675-80). Hybridization with 10<sup>5</sup>cpm/ml probe at 55°C for 40h in hybridization buffer (Sambrook et al., 1989, Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual (Cold Spring Harbor 15 Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, NY) containing 50% formamide was followed by a final wash with 0.1 x SSC-0.5% SDS at 55°C for 1h. Sequential autoradiographic exposures were produced with an intensifying screen. Results represent two independent preparations and analyses.

20

5

# 7.2. RESULTS

Stable transfectants expressing trophoblast cDNAs driven by the SV40 promoter in the pSH4-hphm vector in HeLa clone 6 cells were selected by including the lowest 5-10% of the flow 25 cytometry profile for HLA-DR antigen after 2 day IFN-γ treatment, as described in Materials and Methods. The expression cloning strategy is shown in Figure 5A. Three rounds of sterile cell sorting yielded mixtures of HLA-DRpositive and negative clones (results not shown), and so cell 30 clones were isolated by limiting dilution culture. A total of 20 clones derived from 4 transfections with the Jar cDNA library were expanded for further analysis because they expressed low HLA-DR antigen levels on the cell membrane or in intracellular compartments when analyzed by avidin-biotin-35 peroxidase immunocytochemistry (results not shown). PCR was carried out to rescue cDNAs using flanking vector primers and genomic DNA prepared from 19 of the transfectant clones. Two

of these cell clones yielded an approximately 0.6 kb amplimer. The PCR products were cloned into the pCR3 expression vector, and plasmid stocks were prepared for mapping, sequencing, and re-testing of regulatory function of 5 the cDNAs in human cells by transfection.

Plasmids from 3 bacterial clones of the 0.6 kb PCR product were sequenced, as described in Materials and Methods. Eight overlapping sequences, covering the cDNA insert at least 4 times, were obtained. The DNA sequence of 10 TSU is shown in Figure 5B (SEQ ID NO:1). Sequence analysis indicated that TSU was encoded by a 481 bp cDNA with no significant similarities to known DNA or polypeptide sequences in the database, except that TSU corresponded to 11 previously cloned expressed sequence tags (EST) from several 15 human tissues and cell lines (D17151, D20167, D29026, R22093, R31782, R38041, R71357, T15746, T30784, T32811, and T61459) and similar to an EST from goat (X73800). The EST were retrieved from the Genbank at NCBI with BLAST (Altschul et al., 1990, J. Mol. Biol. 215:403-410); nothing had been 20 reported about their functional characteristics. Both the human TSU cDNA and goat EST included a poly-A addition signal upstream of a 3-base and a 30 base poly-A tail, respectively. The TSU sequence did not encompass a long open reading frame, and the human and goat cDNAs contained no conserved open 25 reading frames. Conserved in these sequences were, however, a total of 11 motifs related to IFN signalling: 5 GAS, 4 ISRE, and 2 IL-4-response elements (IL-4RE, TTNCNNNNAA (SEQ ID NO:37)). The GAS and ISRE were observed as both coding strand (GAS, TTNCNNNAA; ISRE, AGTTTCNNTTYYYY, Y=C/T) (SEQ ID 30 NO:38) and complementary strand (GAS complement, TINNNGNAA; ISRE complement, RRRRAANNGAAACT, R=A/G) (SEQ ID NO:39) versions of the consensus sequences. The TSU cDNA was 73% identical to the goat EST, 58% in the 3'-220 bp and 80% in the 5'-261 bp. Regions excluding the 11 promoter motifs were 35 54% identical in the 3'-220 bp and 81% identical in the 5'-261 bp. The 11 motifs were 70% identical in the 3'-220 bp and 94% identical in the 5'-261 bp, excluding the variable

bases in the consensus sequence. The human TSU and the goat EST had conserved IFN-γ-related promoter motifs in a poly-A' RNA. The homology between TSU cDNA and the goat EST was shown graphically by dot plot analysis (Figure 6). The
5 diagonal line indicated sequence identity. The gene promoter motifs were located within the conserved regions, except for the ISRE motif 3, and each conserved region contained at least one promoter motif, except for the region around bp 200. The GAS, ISRE, and IL-4RE sequences of TSU are shown in
10 Table 1.

Table 1

EXPRESSED GENE PROMOTER MOTIFS IN TSU AND GOAT EST

15		Sequence Motif	TSU Sequence	SEQ ID NO.	Goat EST Sequence	SEQ ID NO.
	1.	GAS complement	GTAAAGTAA	2	ATAAAGTAA	58
20	2.	IL-4RE	TTCCCTTTAA	3	TTCCCATTGA	59
	3.	ISRE	AGTTTCACTTGAAA	4	ATTTCGTTTTGAGA	60
	4.	ISRE	AGTTCAGTTCTTA	5	AGTTGCATTCTTA	61
	5.	GAS complement	TATGGGGAA	6	TATGGGGAA	6
	6.	ISRE complement	GTGAAATTGAAACT	7	GTGAAATTGAAACT	7
	7.	GAS complement	GTATGGTAA	8	GTATGGTAA	8
	8.	GAS	TTACGTCAT	9	TTGCATCAT	62
	9.	IL-4RE	TTACTAATCA	10	CTACTAACA	63
	10.	GAS	TTACAGCAC	11	TTACAGCAC	11
	11.	Poly-A signal	AATAAA	12	AATAAA	12
	12.	ISRE	AGTTTGAGTTCTAA	13	GGTTTGCGTTCTAA	64

A sequence that has also been found in TSU cDNA is a MHC

Class I variant TATA box: TCTAAA (nucleotides 467-472 of Figure 5B).

35

A predicted folding pattern of six regions containing three pairs of complementary motifs of TSU RNA is shown in Figures 13A-B.

Introduction of pCR3 subclone DNA into HeLa clone 6 5 cells was accomplished by lipofection, and secondary stable transfectant batches were tested by antibody staining for repeated suppression of the MHC class II antigen by the putative trans-acting cDNA after IFN-y treatment (See Materials and Methods). The HeLa-TSU-pCR3 transfectants 10 shown in Figure 7A did not respond to IFN-y. The HLA-DR antigen was not detected (open arrows), and, surprisingly, both basal and stimulated levels of HLA-A, B, C antigens were reduced to background (open arrows). Positive control Na', K'-ATPase antigen expression was unaffected by the TSU gene 15 product or by IFN-γ under all conditions in Figure 7, and the negative control mouse IgG2a produced faint background staining with punctate nucleolar signals under all conditions. The HeLa-TSU-pCR3-reversed orientation transfectant cells (producing TSU antisense RNA) (Figure 7B) 20 responded to IFN- $\gamma$  by inducing expression of HLA-DR antigen and increasing the constitutive expression of HLA-A, B, C to a high level. Figure 7C shows the immunocytochemical · staining of the positive control cells, untransfected HeLa clone 6. IFN- $\gamma$  treatment induced the biosynthesis of HLA-DR 25 (solid arrows) and increased the level of HLA-A, B, C antigens from a low level (solid arrows). In these samples the presence of high levels of antigens in the endoplasmic reticulum compartment of the biosynthetic pathway was shown by nuclear membrane staining, and cell membrane stain covered 30 entire cell profiles. Southern blot analysis of Eco RI-cut genomic DNA from TSU and reversed TSU stably transfected cells with an TSU probe indicated that copy numbers of integrated plasmids were similar, and Northern blot analysis of recombinant TSU sense and antisense RNA from these stable 35 transfectant batches showed similar production of recombinant mRNA (data not shown). The cytomegalovirus promoter drives

high-level, constitutive expression of cDNA inserts in pCR3.

The coordinate suppression of both MHC class I and II antigens by this cDNA suggested the possible inhibition of STAT1. The phosphorylation, dimerization, and transport to the nucleus of STAT1 can be followed by immunocytochemical 5 localization of the STAT1 antigen in IFN-γ-treated cells (Shuai et al., 1993, Science 261:1744-46; Loh et al., 1994, Mol. Cell. Biol. 14:2170-2179). To determine whether the function of STAT1 was impaired in TSU-transfectants, batches of cells expressing either sense or antisense TSU RNA were 10 treated with IFN- $\gamma$  for 2 days and STAT1 was localized with a specific mAb (See Materials and Methods). The TSU-pCR3 transfected HeLa cells gave moderate cytoplasmic staining for STAT1 over background both in the absence and presence of IFN-γ stimulation (Figure 8A, open arrows), whereas the 15 reversed-TSU-pCR3 transfectants gave a cytoplasmic STAT1 pattern without IFN-y treatment but a clear nuclear pattern following IFN-y stimulation (Figure 8B, solid arrows). The TSU RNA appeared to interfere with one or more of the steps of STAT1 activation.

To define a mechanistic role for the TSU scRNA independent of the transfected DNA, purified, recombinant TSU RNA was microinjected directly into HeLa cells which were challenged with a brief IFN-γ treatment and then stained for STAT1 localization. Preliminary experiments demonstrated 25 that solutions containing less than 1 μg/μl demonstrated little STAT1 inhibition, but injection of 1 μg/μl TSU RNA caused inhibition of IFN-γ-stimulated STAT1 nuclear localization (Figure 9A, open arrows). Negative control injections of KCl-Tris buffer alone (Figure 9B, solid arrows) 30 or of 1 μg/μl tRNA (not shown) allowed the cells to respond to IFN-γ with functional STAT1.

Treatment of IFN-γ-responsive cells with GAS or ISRE motif-containing phosphorothicate deoxyribonucleotide models of TSU was performed to test the hypothesis that single35 stranded promoter structures could function to block STAT1 activation. The motifs and oligonucleotides derived from them are numbered as in Table 1. The results showed that

STAT1 was inactivated in greater than 50% of cells treated with the GAS oligonucleotide 10, GAS complement oligonucleotide 7, and ISRE complement oligonucleotide 6 (Figure 10, open arrows), and that STAT1 maintained activity 5 in cells treated with the GAS point mutant oligonucleotide 10M or the ISRE complement point mutant oligonucleotide 6M (Figure 10, solid arrows). The HeLa cells not treated with oligonucleotides showed the range of STAT1 function that is observed by immunocytochemistry, from moderate cytoplasmic 10 staining without IFN-γ (open arrow) to strongly localized nuclear signals with IFN-y (solid arrow). ISRE oligonucleotide 12 did not inhibit STAT1 function (Figure 10, open arrow indicating cytoplasmic antigen plus solid arrow marking strong nuclear accumulation of antigen). Percentage 15 of moderate to strong nuclear localization of STAT1 antigen was estimated by visual counting of smaller colonies (<100 cells) in the center one-half of each microscope slide chamber. Staining and intracellular antigen localization of confluent sheets of cells and cells at the edges of the 20 chamber were often aberrant.

Northern blot analysis of 16 human tissues showed that expression of the 0.5 kb small cytoplasmic TSU RNA was restricted to placenta (Figure 11). Minor TSU-related mRNAs of 2.4, 4.4, and 6.0 kb were also observed in placenta. The 25 related 2.4 kb mRNA was also expressed in heart and skeletal muscle, and was the predominant species expressed in pancreas. The 4.4 kb related mRNA was expressed in all tissues tested. Southern blot analysis showed that TSU is encoded by a single-copy gene in the human genome.

30

# 7.3. DISCUSSION

# 7.3.1. EVOLUTIONARY CONSERVATION OF TSU EXPRESSED PROMOTER MOTIFS

Sequence analysis by database searching produced no significant matches, except for 12 ESTs. Visual inspection disclosed the presence of a poly-A addition signal and a

number of short motifs similar to GAS, ISRE, and IL-4RE promoter elements. Subsequent scanning of the promoter database for identity to TSU sequences did not yield any additional important information. The TSU GAS motifs 8 and 5 10, the IL-4RE motif 9, and the ISRE motif 6 were detected by this computer analysis, but the GAS motifs 1, 5, and 7, the IL-4RE motif 2, and the ISRE motifs 3 and 4 were missed. last bases in GAS motifs 1, 5, 7, 8, and 10 and the IL-4RE motif 9, AC, TA, AC, AT, AC, and CA, respectively, are 10 different from the last bases of the consensus TTNCNNNAA or TTNCNNNNAA (SEQ ID NO:40) (Seidel et al., 1995, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. 92:3041-45). Some of these variants were absent from the promoter database. The conservation of the promoter motifs, but not any polypeptide coding sequence, in the human 15 TSU and the TSU-related goat EST provided a strong evolutionary argument for the idea that TSU RNA inhibits STAT1 function and thus MHC class I and MHC class II gene expression without the participation of an TSU-encoded polypeptide.

20

# 7.3.2. MHC CLASS I AND MHC CLASS II ANTIGEN SUPPRESSION AND STAT1 INHIBITION BY TRANSPECTED RECOMBINANT TBU

and II antigen expression in stably transfected HeLa cells
were reduced to background levels by the sense TSU RNA gene
product, but not by the antisense RNA gene product. In
addition, STAT1 function was blocked by the transfected TSU
sense RNA gene product, not by the antisense RNA gene
product. These results are consistent with the idea that the
effect of the TSU cDNA in transfected cell lines was not
caused by the presence of a double-stranded TSU construct,
but, rather, was caused by the TSU RNA itself. In the
alternative case of a promoter element cDNA decoy consisting
of multiple integrated copies, the activated STAT1 would be
sequestered in the nucleus, not the cytoplasm. This was not
observed. Testing the TSU cDNA in secondary transfectants

demonstrated repeated trans-acting function and eliminated the possibility of insertional inactivation by an irrelevant cDNA of an endogenous gene critical for MHC gene expression, or of other mutations in the host cell genome.

5

# 7.3.3. STAT1 INHIBITION BY MICROINJECTED RECOMBINANT TSU RNA

STAT1 function was blocked in HeLa cells microinjected with purified recombinant TSU RNA, but not with buffer or control tRNA. These observations demonstrated the direct inhibition of the nuclear transport of activated STAT1 by TSU RNA.

# 7.3.4. STAT1 INHIBITION BY SINGLE-STRANDED TSU PROMOTER MOTIF OLIGONUCLEOTIDES

15 STAT1 function in HeLa cells was blocked by treatment with oligonucleotides corresponding to single-stranded stemloop GAS, GAS complement, and ISRE complement motifs, whereas mutants of GAS and ISRE complement motifs allowed normal STAT1 function. The inhibition of STAT1 correlated with the presence of specific sequences. These results supported the ideas that STAT1 suppression did not depend on doublestranded gene promoter targets nor depend on the formation of an TSU-encoded polypeptide, but that the single-stranded promoter sequences found in at least three motifs in TSU could independently block STAT1 function. Oligodeoxynucleotides used for uptake by cells were phosphorothicate-modified because of their resistance to nuclease degradation relative to phosphodiester oligodeoxynucleotides (Beltinger et al., 1995, J. Exp. Med. 30  $\underline{176}$ :1115-23). The 3 oligonucleotide motifs that blocked STAT1 function consisted of DNA homologs, and there may be significant differences between single-stranded DNA and RNA binding to STAT1 dimer. Binding analyses using cell extracts or purified recombinant components should help confirm the proposed molecular mechanism of TSU function. The reduction

in percentage of oligonucleotide-treated HeLa cell colonies

- 95 -

showing moderate to strong IFN-γ-stimulated nuclear localization of STAT1 antigen after incubation with mutant oligonucleotides indicates sequence-independent effects of the GAS and ISRE complement mutant sequences, whereas the 5 greater reduction in percentage of nuclear STAT1 with three of the four promoter motif oligonucleotides indicates additional sequence-specific effects of GAS, GAS complement, and ISRE complement sequences. Variation among cell colonies was clearly apparent under each of these conditions of 10 treatment, independent of location on the microscope slide. Perhaps cell cycle effects are important for the modulation of levels or activities of endogenous factors, such as STAT1, that are titrated by these promoter motif oligonucleotides.

## 15 7.3.5. TSU RNA EXPRESSION IN PLACENTA

Normal human term placenta expresses mainly a 0.5 kb TSU RNA, seen by Northern blot analysis of poly-A' RNA, whereas 15 other human tissues express predominantly a related 4.4 kb mRNA of unknown function. The production of the TSU RNA in 20 placenta, therefore, appears to involve alternative splicing. Cloning and sequencing of the genomic TSU gene and the related mRNAs may resolve this question.

The name trophoblast STAT utron, or TSU, denotes the trophoblast gene product that inhibits the function of STAT 25 protein and takes the form of an untranslated RNA, or utron.

### 7.3.6 PREDICTED FOLDING OF TROPHOBLAST STAT UTRON

The sequences of three pairs of the promoter motifs in the trophoblast STAT utron and of three pairs of the evolutionarily conserved goat homolog can be aligned as follows:

		Human	<u>Goat</u>
35	GAS complement #1	5'-GTAAAGTAA-3' :	5'-ATAAAGTAA-3'
	GAS #8	3'-TACTGCATT-5'	3'-TACTACGTT-5'

ISRE #3 5'-AGTTTCACTTGAAA-3' 5'-ATTTCGTTTTGAGA-3' 111111 11 11 11 11 11 1111: 111 1 3'-TCAAAGTTAAAGTG-5' ISRE complement #6 3'-TCAAAGTTAAAGTG-5' GAS complement #7 5'-GTATGGTAA-3' 5'-GTATGGTAA-3' 11 :-1111 11::1111 GAS #10 3'-CACGACATT-5' 3'-CACGACATT-5'

Lines between nucleotides indicate traditional Watson-Crick base-pairing, while a single dot or pair of dots indicates non-traditional base pairing.

- The characteristics of RNA folding and the requirement for univalent and divalent ions in some folded RNA structures have been reviewed (Draper, 1996, Trends Biochem. Sci. 21:145-149). The single-stranded loops and bulges of the folded RNA structures are shown to form RNA loop-loop or
- 15 loop-bulge complexes in Figs. 12A-D, 13A-B, 14A-B, and 15A-B. There is precedent for the biological activity of naturally occurring RNA molecules containing these structures. A bimolecular RNA loop-loop complex has been observed to function as a protein-binding structure in the regulation of
- 20 replication of the bacterial ColE1 plasmid (Marino et al., 1995, Science 268:1448-1454) and an intramolecular loop-loop complex has been observed to function in inhibition of HIV-1 viral RNA translation (Chang and Tinoco, 1994, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 91:8705-8709).
- Intramolecular hydrogen bonding observed by X-ray crystallography, NMR analysis, or enzyme or chemical mapping of folded RNA structures includes mostly A-U and C-G basepairs, some G-U base-pairs, and rarely A-G base-pairs (Pley et al., 1994, Nature 372:68-74; Doudna and Cech, 1995, RNA
- 30 1:36-45; Pan, 1995, Biochemistry 34:902-909; and Scott et al., 1995, Cell 81:991-1002). Therefore, the predicted base-pairing of the three pairs of promoter motifs in the trophoblast STAT utron constitute a reasonable structural basis for the idea that loop-loop or other tertiary
- 35 configurations may play an important part in the STAT binding.

# 7.3.7. CONCLUSION

Five lines of evidence presented in this example demonstrate that TSU is a single-stranded poly-A' RNA gene promoter decoy that functions to inhibit STAT1 nuclear

5 localization and repress MHC gene expression: 1) The human TSU cDNA and goat TSU-related EST had no common open reading frames, but showed conservation of IFN-signal transduction target motifs. 2) Sense and antisense TSU cDNA expression constructs demonstrated qualitatively different suppression of MHC antigen expression and of STAT1 function in transfected cells. 3) Microinjection of recombinant TSU RNA into HeLa cells blocked STAT1 function in several minutes.

4) Three of the four TSU promoter motif single-stranded oligonucleotides tested blocked STAT1 function over 1h. 5)

15 The placenta naturally produced a relatively abundant, small, poly-A', TSU RNA.

The interesting and unexpected discovery in trophoblasts of a small poly-A' RNA that blocks STAT1 function and represses MHC genes has answered some long-standing questions 20 in reproductive immunology.

#### 8. SYNTHETIC HUMAN IL-2 (INTERLEUKIN-2) GENE REPRESSOR UTRON

about several functional sequences within the human IL-2 gene promoter region and the transcription factors that bind to the promoter region (Skerka et al., 1995, J. Biol Chem. 270:22500-22506). IL-2 gene expression is induced in human T lymphocytes upon stimulation by intracellular signals derived from the T cell antigen receptor or other signals. This synthetic utron is designed to suppress activation of T lymphocytes caused by IL-2 and to result in generalized immunosuppression if expressed specifically in T lymphocytes. Its effects would thus simulate the effects of the drugs cyclosporin A and FK506.

The individual RNA motifs are designed to function independently in blocking one or more transcription factors

by displaying the promoter-binding motif on one of several structures. The functional characteristics of each individual component can be determined before inclusion in a composite construct such as the one described below. Since

- 5 each motif may be capable of independently binding and inhibiting factors that normally activate the natural gene promoter sequence, functional testing of related sequences can be performed using oligoribonucleotides or oligodeoxyribonucleotides in vitro or in vivo. Testing of
- 10 TSU component motifs was carried out using several S-oligo utrons related to the natural sequence, as described supra in Section 7.1.5.

Three IL-2 gene promoter elements exhibit significant functional properties, including the ZIP 8 bp motif
15 (5'-CCCCACCC-3'), the NF-AT 6 bp motif (5'-GGAAAA-3'), and

- the AP-1 6 bp motif (5'-TGTTTCA-3') (Skerka et al., 1995, EMBO J. 11:1354-63). Other conserved elements occur in the human IL-2 gene promoter and may be used to extend or replace the components of the following construct as required.
- The functional components of the synthetic human IL-2 suppressor utron include stem-loop, hairpin, and/or bulge RNA structures containing functional ZIP and NF-AT motifs separately, or NF-AT and AP-1 motifs separated by a 2 base 5'-AC-3' spacer.
- 25 Potential components of the synthetic human IL-2 gene suppressor utron include:

Stem-loop structures:

- 1. ZIP
- 2. NF-AT
- 30 3. AP-1
  - 4. NF-AT-AC-AP-1

Hairpin structures

- 5. ZIP
- 35 6. NF-AT
  - 7. AP-1
  - 8. NF-AT-AC-AP-1

```
Bulge structures
```

- 9. ZIP
- 10. NF-AT
- 11. AP-1
- 5 12. NF-AT-AC-AP-1

### Stem-loop structures:

- 13. ZIP complement
- 14. NF-AT complement
- 10 15. AP-1 complement
  - 16. NF-AT-AC-AP-1 complement

### Hairpin structures

- 17. ZIP complement
- 15 18. NF-AT complement
  - 19. AP-1 complement
  - 20. NF-AT-AC-AP-1 complement

### Bulge structures

- 20 21. ZIP complement
  - 22. NF-AT complement
  - 23. AP-1 complement
  - 24. NF-AT-AC-AP-1 complement
- These structures have the following specifications, where the letters are those representing the particular aspects of the structure as shown in Figures 12A-D.

For stem-loop structures 1-4 and 13-16:

- a = 5 base random sequence 5'-ATACG-3'
- b = 5 bp double-stranded random sequence stem
  5'-GATCG-3'
  - d = a
  - j = none

For hairpin structures 5-8 and 17-20:

- 35 e = a
  - f = 4 bp random sequence 5'-ACAG-3'
  - g = f

```
h = 6 base loop 5'-CTGAAT-3'
             i = a
             j = none
       For bulge structures 9-12:
             j = 2 bases 5'-AC-3'
 5
             1 = a
             n = b
             p = h
10
             r = a
       For bulge structures 21-24:
             j = 2 bases 5'-TA-3'
             m = b
15
             p = h
             r = a
       For all structures 1-24:
             polyadenylation signal = 5'-AATAAA-3' followed by a
20
             spacer of 5'-ATTCTAGCACT-3' followed by (A), (polyA
             tail; n = at least 2) to form the sequence
             5'-AATAAAATTCTAGCACT(A), (SEQ ID NO:41)
```

Based upon suitable preliminary experiments using the individual component sequences to determine relative functional capabilities, a composite utron can be designed containing one or more of each functional unit. Utilizing the IL-2 repressor utron components 1, 6, 12, 13, and 24 above, a composite IL-2 repressor utron was designed. The structure of this IL-2 repressor utron is depicted in Figure 14A and the specifications of the individual components, using the letter symbols for the particular structural aspects specified in Figures 12A-D, in addition to those specified above, are described as follows:

35 For stem-loop structure 1:

c = 14 base (loop) including 8 base ZIP sequence
5'-CATCCCCACCCTGG-3' (SEQ ID NO:42)

- 101 -

```
For stem-loop structure 13:
            c = 14 base (loop) including 8 base ZIP sequence
                complement 5'-CATGGGTGGGTGG-3' (SEQ ID NO:43)
       For hairpin 6:
 5
            Functional motif = NF-AT = 5'-GGAAAA-3'
       For bulge structure 12:
            k = 23 base bulge including NF-AT and AP-1 motifs
              = 5'-AGGAGGAAAAACTGTTTCATACG-3' (SEQ ID NO:44)
            q = 20 base bulge non-complementary to k =
10
                5'-TTCACACTGCCTAGATACT-3' (SEQ ID NO:45)
       For bulge structure 24:
            k = 23 base bulge including NF-AT complement and
                AP-1 complement
              = 5'-CGTATGAAACAGTTTTTCCTCCT-3' (SEQ ID NO:46)
15
            q = 20 base bulge 5'-GAGTATCTAGGCAGTCTGAA-3'
                (SEQ ID NO:47)
       Following the above specifications:
       stem-loop component structure 1 consists of:
       5'-ATACGGATCGCATCCCCACCCTGGCGATCATACG-3' (SEQ ID NO:75)
20
       stem-loop component structure 13 consists of:
       5'-ATACGGATCGCATGGGTGGGGTGGCGATCATACG-3' (SEQ ID NO:76)
       hairpin component structure 6 consists of:
       5'-ATACGACAGGGAAAAACAGCTGAATCTGTTTTTCCCTGTATACG-3'
25
        (SEQ ID NO:65)
       bulge component structure 12 consists of:
       5'-ATACGGATCGAGGAGAAAAACTGTTTCATACGGATCGCTGAATCGATCTTCA
30
       CACTGCCTAGATACTCGATCATACG-3' (SEQ ID NO:66)
       bulge component structure 24 consists of:
       ATCTAGGCAGTCTGAACGATCATACG-3' (SEQ ID NO:67)
35
       Thus, in a specific embodiment, the invention provides a
   utron comprising or, alternatively, consisting essentially of
```

stem loop component 1, bulge component 12, stem loop component 1, hairpin component 6, stem loop component 13, bulge component 24, and stem loop component 13, preferably in the 5' to 3' order listed, and as shown in Fig. 14A.

5 This synthetic IL-2 repressor utron can be folded further to form a more compact structure. The folding is accomplished by replacing the segments a, d, e, i, l, and r as described above with unique sequences so that the set of four double-stranded central stems of the structure would be 10 annealed: a<sub>1</sub> to d<sub>4</sub>, (d<sub>1</sub> + l<sub>1</sub>) to (r<sub>2</sub> +a<sub>4</sub>), (r<sub>1</sub> + a<sub>2</sub>) to (d<sub>3</sub> +l<sub>2</sub>), and (d<sub>2</sub> + e<sub>1</sub>) to (i<sub>1</sub> + a<sub>3</sub>). These palindromic sequences, which can be of any sequence, form four 6 base stems. The predicted folding of this IL-2 repressor utron is depicted in Figure 14B.

15

### 9. SYNTHETIC HIV-1 LTR REPRESSOR UTRON

Two functionally important gene promoter motifs found in the HIV-1 LTR are utilized in the design of the following synthetic repressor utron: NF- $\kappa$ B and SP1 (Gaynor, R., 1992,

- 20 AIDS 6:347-363). There are two particular versions of the 13 bp NF-κB site in the HIV-1 LTR, called NF-κB1 (5'-AGGGACTTTC CGG-3') (SEQ ID NO:48) and NF-κB2 (5'-TGGGGACTTTCCA-3') (SEQ ID NO:49). Because single-stranded DNA or RNA containing these NF-κB sites contain 3 self-complementary bases and
- 25 would each form a stem-loop structure, variant NF-kB sequences are also utilized containing a perfect half-site as well as a non-palindromic half-site to avoid the formation of the small stem-loops in synthetic utrons. The variant sequences are produced by changing the underlined C residues
- 30 to A residues. There are three versions of SP1 site, called SP1(3) (5'-GGAGGCGTGGCC-3', 12 bp), (SEQ ID NO:50) SP1(2) (5'-TGGGCGGAC-3', 10 bp), (SEQ ID NO: 51) and SP1(1) (5'-TGGGGAGTGGC-3', 11 bp) (SEQ ID NO:52).

Listed below are the potential structural components and 35 functional RNA motifs which these components could contain for construction of an HIV-1 LTR repressor utron.

Stem-loop structures:

```
1. NF-κB1 .
        2. NF-xB1 non-palindromic variant
        3. NF-KB2
        4. NF-xB2 non-palindromic variant
        5. NF-kB1 complement
        6. NF-xB1 non-palindromic variant complement
        7. NF-xB2 complement
        8. NF-xB2 non-palindromic variant complement
       Hairpin structures:
10
        9. NF-κB1
       10. NF-κB2
       11. NF-xB1 complement
       12. NF-xB2 complement
15
       Bulge structures:
       13. NF-κB1
       14. NF-xB1 non-palindromic variant
       15. NF-xB2
20
       16. NF-κB2 non-palindromic variant
       17. NF-kB1 complement
        18. NF-xB1 non-palindromic variant complement
       19. NF-xB2 complement
       20. NF-κB2 non-palindromic variant complement
25
       Stem-loop structures:
       21. SP1 (3)
       22. SP1 (2)
        23. SP1 (1)
       24. SP1 (3) complement
30
        25. SP1 (2) complement
        26. SP1 (1) complement
        Hairpin structures:
35
        27. SP1 (3)
        28. SP1 (2)
        29. SP1 (1)
```

- 104 -

```
Bulge structures:
       30. SP1 (3)
       31. SP1 (2)
       32. SP1 (1)
       33. SP1 (3) complement
       34. SP1 (2) complement
       35. SP1 (1) complement
       Additionally, listed below are the specifications for
10 the structural aspects of the HIV-1 LTR repressor utron
   components where the letters refer to the aspect of the
   structural component as listed in Figures 12A-D.
       For stem-loop structures 1-8 and 21-26:
             a = 4 base random sequence 5'-CCTA-3'
15
             b = 6 bp double-stranded random sequence stem
                 5'-AGCATC-3' and its complement
             d = 4 base random sequence 5'-GAAC-3'
             j = none
       For hairpin structures 9-12 and 27-29:
             e = 6 base random sequence 5'-ATAGCT-3'
20
             f = 4 bp random sequence 5'-TCTG-3' and its
                 complement
             g = 4 bp random sequence 5'-CTAG-3' and its
                 complement
25
             h = 6 base loop 5'-CTGAAT-3'
             i = 6 base random sequence 5'-TAATCA-3'
             j = none
       For bulge structures 13-20 and 30-35:
             j = none
30
             1 = e
            m = f
             n = 4 bp random sequence 5'-AAGC-3' and its
                 complement
35
             p = h
             r = i
       For all structures 1-35:
```

polyadenylation signal = 5'-AATAAA 3' contiguous with spacer 5'-ATTCTAGCACT-3' contiguous with (A)<sub>n</sub> (polyA tail) to form AATAAAATTCTAGCACT(A)<sub>n</sub> (SEQ ID NO:41)

5

20

30

35

A composite HIV-I LTR repressor utron was designed containing nine of these components, 2, 3, 6, 7, 9, 22, 25, 32 and 35, and its proposed folding pattern is depicted in Figure 15A. Below are listed the specifications for the HIV-10 1 LTR repressor utron components as depicted in Figure 15A, where the letters refer to the designation of the aspects of the structural components as listed in Figures 12A-D, in addition to those components specified above.

For hairpin structure 9:

NF-rB1 motif = 13 base sequence 5'-AGGGACTTTCCGG-3' (SEQ ID NO:48)

For stem-loop structure 3:

c = 5'-TTGGGGACTTTCCA-3' (SEQ ID NO:36)

For bulge structure 32:

k = 5'-ACTGGGGAGTGGCGA-3' (SEQ ID NO:54)

q = 5'-ATCTGGACGATCAG-3' (SEQ ID NO:55)

For stem-loop structure 22:

c = 10 base loop SP1(2) 5'-TGGGCGGGAC-3' (SEQ ID NO:51)

25 For stem-loop structure 2:

c = 5'-TAGGGACTTTACGG-3' (SEQ ID NO:69)

For stem-loop structure 6:

c = 14 base (loop) including 13 base NF-xB
non-palindromic variant sequence complement
5'-CCGTAAAGTCCCTA-3' (SEQ ID NO:53)

For stem-loop structure 25:

c = 5'-GTCCCGCCCA-3' (SEQ ID NO:70)

For bulge structure 35:

k = 5'-TCGCCAGTCCCCGT-3' (SEQ ID NO:72)

q = 5'-ATCTGGACGATCAG-3' (SEQ ID NO:91)

For stem-loop structure 7:

c = 5'-TGGAAAGTCCCCAA-3' (SEQ ID NO:35)

- 106 -

Following the above specifications:
hairpin component structure 9 consists of:
5'-ATAGCTTCTGAGGGACTTTCCGGCTAGCTGAATCTAGCCGGAAAGTCCCTCAG
ATAATCA-3' (SEQ ID NO:68)

5

stem-loop component structure 3 consists of:
5'-CCTAAGCATCTTGGGGACTTTCCAGATGCTGAAC-3' (SEQ ID NO:93)

bulge component structure 32 consists of:

10

5'-ATAGCTTCTGACTGGGGAGTGGCGAAAGCCTGAATGCTTATCTGGACGAT CAGCAGATAATCA-3' (SEQ ID NO:94)

stem loop component structure 22 consists of:

5'-CCTAAGCATCTGGGCGGACGATGCTGAAC-3' (SEQ ID NO:71)

stem-loop component structure 2 consists of:
5'-CCTAAGCATCTAGGGACTTTACGGGATGCTGAAC-3' (SEQ ID NO:95)

- stem-loop component structure 6 consists of:
  5'-CCTAAGCATCCCGTAAAGTCCCTAGATGCTGAAC-3' (SEQ ID NO:
  73);
- stem-loop component structure 25 consists of: 5'-CCTAAGCATCGTCCCGCCCAGATGCTGAAC-3' (SEQ ID NO:96)

bulge component structure 35 consists of:
5'-ATAGCTTCTGTCGCCAGTCCCCGTAAGCCTGAATGCTTATCTGGACGATCAGC
AGATAATCA-3' (SEQ ID NO:97)

30

stem-loop component structure 7 consists of:
5'-CCTAAGCATCTGGAAAGTCCCCAAGATGCTGAAC-3' (SEQ ID NO:35);
and

Thus, in a specific embodiment, the invention provides a utron comprising or, alternatively, consisting essentially of hairpin component 9, stem loop component 3, bulge component

32, stem loop component 22, stem loop component 2, stem loop component 6, stem loop component 25, bulge component 35, and stem loop component 7, preferably in the 5' to 3' order listed, and as shown in Fig. 15A.

5 The HIV-1 LTR repressor utron can be predicted to fold into a more compact structure as shown in Figure 15B. The folding is accomplished by replacing the segments a, d, e, i, l, and r, as designated in Figures 12A-D, with other sequences so that the set of four double-stranded central 10 stems of the structure would be annealed: a<sub>1</sub> to d<sub>6</sub>, (d<sub>1</sub> + l<sub>1</sub>) to (r<sub>2</sub> + a<sub>6</sub>), (r<sub>1</sub> + a<sub>2</sub>) to (d<sub>5</sub> + l<sub>2</sub>), (d<sub>2</sub> + a<sub>3</sub>) to (d<sub>4</sub> + a<sub>5</sub>), and d<sub>3</sub> + a<sub>4</sub>. These palindromic sequences, which can be of any sequence, would be designed to form five 10 base stems.

# 15 10. SUPPRESSION OF MHC CLASS I, MHC CLASS II, ICAM-1, FC RECEPTOR, B7-1 and B7-2 ANTIGENS ON MOUSE B LYMPHOCYTES TRANSFECTED WITH AN TSU CDNA EXPRESSION CONSTRUCT

### 10.1. MATERIALS AND METHODS

## 10.1.1. LIPOFECTION OF CH27 MOUSE B LYMPHOCYTE CELLS WITH TSU-prep4 CONSTRUCT

The 0.6 kb TSU PCR product, obtained by PCR amplification of the pCR3 vector using primers pSH4-1 and pSH4-2 (see Section 7.1.1), was subcloned into the T-extended PvuII site of the mammalian expression vector pREP4

[Invitrogen] by TA cloning, and 10° CH27 cells were transfected with the liposome mixture of 10 µg TSU-pREP4 plasmid DNA and 100 µl lipofectin, according to the instructions of the manufacturer (GIBCO). Lipofection using pREP4 plasmid DNA with no cDNA insert was also carried out as a negative control. Selection of cells resistant to 500 µg/µl hygromycin B over 14 to 17 days provided samples for analysis.

## 10.1.2. IMMUNOCYTOCHEMICAL DETERMINATION OF EXPRESSION OF B CELL ANTIGENS

Binding of biotinylated antibodies was detected by use of avidin-biotinylated-peroxidase immunocytochemistry as

described above in Section 7.1.3. Binding of antibodies to the abundant mouse B cell Fc receptors caused very high background staining, and this was eliminated by incubating the rehydrated, acetone-fixed cells first with 2.4G2 mAb 5 (monoclonal antibody to the Fc receptor) (10  $\mu$ g/ $\mu$ l) and then with non-immune horse serum (10  $\mu$ g/ $\mu$ l) (Vector Laboratories) and non-immune mouse IgG2a (10  $\mu$ g/ $\mu$ l) (Sigma), followed by the primary antibodies at the concentrations listed below. All primary antibodies were obtained from Pharmingen, Inc., 10 except CTKk antibody which was obtained from Caltag. The determination of Fc receptor antigen itself was performed using non-biotinylated primary antibody, biotinylated horseanti-mouse antibody, and avidin-biotinylated peroxidase complex. As shown in Figure 17, nickel-enhanced 3,3'-15 diaminobenzidine staining for peroxidase indicated the presence of 100% antigen-positive cells (i.e., 0% negative cells) in the untransfected controls (solid bars), and in the pREP4 vector-transfected controls (not shown). Estimates of negative-staining cells were obtained by visual inspection of 20 >200 cells per sample. The results shown for  $I-A^k$ ,  $H-2K^k$  and ICAM-1 antigens, and the isotype controls represent the mean of three preparations from two independent transfections. The results shown for FcyR, B7-2 and B220 antigens represent the mean of two independent preparations, and the results for 25 B7-1 represents a single determination. Other experimental

			Table 2		
ю.	Antigen	CD number	Antibody	Species	Conc. (μg/μl)
	I-A <sup>t</sup>		biotinylated 11-5.2 IgG2b	mouse	1
	H-2Kk		biotinylated CTK <sup>t</sup> IgG2a (Caltag)	mouse	3
	ICAM-1	CD54	biotinylated 3E2 IgG	hamster	10
	FcγRII/FcγRIII	CD16/CD23	2.4G2 IgG2b	rat	0.001
5	B7-1	CD80	biotinylated 1G10 IgG2a	rat	10
	B7-2	CD86	biotinylated GL1 IgG2a	rat	10

details are set forth in Table 2.

- 109 -

	B220	CD45R	biotinylated RA3-6B2 IgG2a	rat	10
	Isotype control		biotinylated non-immune 49.2 IgG2b	mouse	10
5	Isotype control	_	biotinylated non-immune UC8-4B3 IgG	hamster	10
	Isotype control		biotinylated non-immune R35-95 IgG2a	rat	10

### 10.2. RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

10

In short-term stable transfection experiments, transfection with the TSU expression construct produced 40% to 80% of the cells that did not stain for intracellular or membrane antigens detected by mAb for the mouse MHC class II 15 I-Ak, the MHC class I H-2Kk, the cell adhesion molecule ICAM-1, the two immunoglobulin Fc receptors FcyRII and FcyRIII, and the two co-stimulatory molecules B7-1 and B7-2 (Figure 17, cross-hatched bars), whereas the B220 positive control antigen was unaffected. Negative controls were consistently 20 negative. Some cells in the cultures of TSU-transfected cells remained antigen-positive, and it appears that the combination of mouse B cells and human episomal vector may not be optimal for stable transfection. The pREP4 vector expresses the EBNA-1 gene, and the EBNA-1 protein 25 transactivates the oriP replication origin; the system results in satisfactory episomal replication and RSV-3'-LTR driven expression of constructs in human B cells, but in mouse B cells there is variable integration into the chromosomal DNA and continual loss of clones due to dilution 30 of the episomal vector upon mitosis (according to information provided by the manufacturer). The selected CH27 cells were observed to undergo continual cell death over several months under carefully maintained culture conditions with both TSUpREP4 and pREP4 transfected DNA, and observation of 35 revertants with the phenotype of untransfected cells was therefore not unexpected. The human trophoblast TSU cDNA, however, was observed to suppress 6 constitutively expressed

mouse B cell molecules, each of which is involved in antigen presentation and B cell-T cell interaction. The suppression of B lymphocyte expression of MHC and other antigens was predicted from the transient heterokaryon studies of a human 5 trophoblast and a human B lymphocyte cell line, as described above.

## 11. TRANSCRIPTIONAL REPRESSION, STAT1 LOCALIZATION, AND PROTEIN-RNA COMPLEX PORMATION BY TSU AND TSU RELATED RNAS

10 11.1 KATERIALS AND METHODS

Expression plasmids were constructed using the selectable mammalian expression vector pCR3 (Invitrogen). DNA encoding the TSU gene was inserted as described above in Section 7.1. The TSU gene was also inserted into the expression vector in the opposite orientation to generate RNA which is anti-sense to the TSU RNA. The construct TSU18 (also called "Twin GAS loop-loop") was constructed from TSU gene sequences including the GAS complement motif 1 and the GAS motif 8 as numbered in Table 1. The insert was constructed with overlapping 46 base oligodeoxynucleotides which were annealed and filled-in with Klenow enzyme (New England Biolabs) to give blunt-ended DNA that was extended with dATP and Tag polymerase and ligated to pCR3 vector DNA and used to transform TOP10F' E.Coli by standard methods 25 (Sambrook et al., 1989, Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual (Cold Spring Harbor Press: Cold Spring Harbor, New York)). The oligonucleotides for preparation of the double GAS loop-loop expression construct (TSU18) were: 5'-GCAACGATTGAATTGGGTAAAGTAATACCAATCTGACAGGTGTACC-3' (SEQ ID NO:104), and 5' GCAACTAATTATGTACATGACGTAACAGAATTATGACAGGT ACACC-3' (SEQ ID NO:105). The sequence of the TSU18 insert is 5'-GCAACGATTGAATTGGGTAAAGTAATACCAATCTGACAGGTGTACCTGTCATAA TTCTGTTACGTCATGTACATAATTAGTTGC-3' (SEQ ID NO:98).

The TSU18M construct (also called "Single GAS loop
35 loop") was constructed from the TSU18 sequence with
alterations in the loop sequences such that only one of the

loops has a consensus GAS site. The oligonucleotides used to construct TSU18M were 5'-GCAACGATTGAATTGGCGAAAATCCTACCAATC TGACAGGTGTACC-3' (SEQ ID NO:106), and 5'-GCAACTAATTCTGGG ATGTCCGGTACATAATTATGACAGGTACACC-3' (SEQ ID NO:107). The sequence for the TSU18M insert is 5'-GCAACGATTGAATTGGCGAAAA TCCTACCAATCTGACAGGTGTACCTGTCATAATTATGTACCGGACATCCCAGAATTA GTTGC-3' (SEQ ID NO:99).

Additionally, the construct TSU00 was prepared in which the GAS consensus residues of the loop sequences of 10 TSU18 were mutated, resulting in a NF-kB-like motif. The sequence of the TSU00 insert is 5'-AGCTTGCAACGATTGAATTGGG GGGTCTGCTACCAATCTGACAGGTGTACCTGTCATAATCTTGGCAGGTCCCGTACACGATT AGTTGCCTGCA-3' (SEQ ID NO:100). Plasmids were purified from bacterial cultures by Qiagen columns, restriction mapped, and 15 sequenced across the inserts in both directions.

Cultured cells expressing the TSU and TSU-related RNAs were constructed by stably transforming HeLa cells by calcium phosphate-mediated transfection of the TSU and TSU-related constructs and selection for resistance to the antibiotic 20 G418 (GIBCO). Cells were treated without or with 200 U/ml IFN-γ (Boehringer-Mannheim) for 18 hours. For northern analysis, total cellular RNA was prepared from cells expressing the transfected TSU RNA, pCR3 alone, TSU reverse orientation RNA, or TSU18 RNA. Ten µg of each total cellular 25 RNA was fractionated on formaldehyde-agarose gels, the gels were blotted to GeneScreenPlus membranes (DuPont-NEN), and the blots were probed sequentially for HLA-DRA, HLA-B, TAP1, ICAM-1, and  $\beta$ -actin mRNA. The DNA probes used were the Af1 III-Kpn I fragment of the HLA-DRA gene, the EcoR I-fragment 30 of the HLA-B7 gene (Biro et al., 1983, Cold Spring Harbor Symp. Quant. Biol. 47:1079-1086), the Bgl II-Sal I fragments of the ICAM-1 cDNA (Staunton et al., 1988, Cell 52:925-933), and the HindIII fragment of the TAP1 cDNA (Van Endert et al., 1994, Immunity 1:491-500). Each DNA probe was gel-purified, 35 radiolabeled by random-primer labeling, hybridized in 50% formamide-containing buffer at 2-5 x 10° cpm/ml at 42°C for 2 days, and washed for 1 hour with 1 x SSPE-0.1% SDS at 25°C

(except 50°C for ICAM-1) before exposing to x-ray film and quantitation. A  $\beta$ -actin cDNA probe (Clontech) was radiolabeled similarly and used to probe the blots for actin mRNA as a control for RNA levels in each Lane.

5 Phosphorimager exposure times were 4 days, 18 hours, 18 hours, 18 hours, and 2 hours, for the HLA-DRA, HLA-B, TAP-1, ICAM-1, and β-actin probed blots, respectively. Figure 18A shows phosphorimager screen images acquired from one Northern blot. The mRNAs detected by each probe migrated to 10 a position characteristic of their known sizes, and were the major RNA species observed on each blot. Three independent transfections provided RNA for analysis.

Quantitation of mRNA detected by northern analysis was carried out by calculating signal intensities produced for 15 each mRNA by "volume analysis" using a Bio-Rad Phosphorimager 525 and Molecular Analyst software. Background intensity observed in an adjacent location in each lane was subtracted to yield net signal intensity. The net signal intensity in each lane for each probe was normalized to the net signal intensity given by  $\beta$ -actin for that lane. The signal relative to that observed in the pCR3 vector (positive-control) transfectant sample was calculated to account for differences in IFN- $\gamma$  treatment from experiment to experiment. The relative, normalized signal intensities were averaged 25 over three independent experiments to give the mean mRNA levels shown.

For quantitation of immunocytochemical localization of STAT1 antigen in response to IFN- $\gamma$  treatement, HeLa cells expressing TSU, one of the TSU-related RNAs or pCR3 vector 30 sequences were treated with 200 U/ml IFN- $\gamma$  continuously for 0 hours, 0.4 hours, 4 hours, or 40 hours. The cells were then stained for STAT1 antigen localization using a mAb specific for STAT1 (Transduction Labs) or mouse IgG1 isotype control to show background. The nickel-enhanced detection of 35 antibodies bound to avidin-biotin-peroxidase complexes was performed with commercial reagents (Vector Laboratories). Slides were read in a double-blind manner, and cellular

localization of STAT1 antigen was scored according to the number of cells with a clearly discernible cytoplasm and nucleus in one of three categories: gray cells (cytoplasmic STAT1 localization -- as exemplified in Figure 19B), cells 5 with gray nuclei (weak STAT1 nuclear localization -- as exemplified in Figure 19C), and cells with black nuclei (strong nuclear localization -- as exemplified in Figure 19D). The objects disregarded in the counting were free nuclei from dead cells in the culture. Twelve random fields 10 from each sample were photographed by video capture to disk and images were numbered consecutively. The first ten cells in the top left of each field were counted and scores recorded for each field. Confirmation was obtained of questionable counts noted by the blinded observer for 38 15 fields of the 240 fields total.

TSU-RNA protein and TSU-related RNA-protein complex formation in STAT1 protein containing cell extracts was analyzed by electrophoretic mobility shift assay. Hela cells were stably transfected with a STAT1 expression construct (Fu 20 et al., 1992, Proc. Nat'l Acad. Sci. USA 89:7840-7843) and a stable cell clone 3B5 was isolated. Cell extracts were prepared from 3B5 cells and U3A cells (Müller et al., 1993, EMBO J. 12:4221-4228), which do not make STAT 1 protein, which cells had been treated with 200 U/ml IFN-γ. The RNA 25 probes were prepared by in vitro transcription and incubated with the cell extracts. The samples were then fractionated on non-denaturing agarose gels and blotted to nylon membranes.

For the gel shown in Figure 20A, radiolabeled TSU RNA
30 probe (20 ng) was mixed with no cell extract or 300 ng of
protein in extracts made from IFN-γ-treated 3B5 cells or from
IFN-γ-treated U3A cells, with additional non-radioactive TSU
competitor. The blot was exposed to x-ray film for 3 hours.

For the gel shown in Figure 20B, TSU RNA loop-loop 35 structure model RNA with twin GAS motifs (TSU18; SEQ ID NO:101) and single GAS motif (TSU18M; SEQ ID NO:102), and a negative control  $\beta$ -actin mRNA fragment were used at 20 ng in

each reaction with 300 ng, 900 ng, and 3000 ng of IFN- $\gamma$  treated 3B5 cell extract protein. Two independent experiments gave identical results. The gels were exposed to X-ray film for 5 hours.

5

### 11.2 RESULTS

To test the ability of the putative folded RNA structures to regulate transcription, STAT1 nuclear localization and to bind proteins in extracts containing 10 STAT1 protein, DNA expression constructs were prepared to produce small synthetic RNAs. An RNA was designed containing the partially complementary GAS motifs 1 and 8 (as indicated in Table 1; SEQ ID NOS:2 and 9, respectively) in 18 base loops (TSU18 or Twin GAS Loop-Loop; SEQ ID NO:98), and 15 another containing partially complementary loops with only one GAS motif (TSU18M or Single Gas Loop; SEQ ID NO:99). The TSU00 construct, derived from the TSU18 construct, has NF-xBlike motifs (SEQ ID NO:100). These RNA molecules contained a central 8 bp hairpin and three 5 bp stems and could 20 theoretically fold into 84 nucleotide model loop-loop structures. A simplified schematic diagram is provided in Figure 20D of the predicted folding pattern, showing the putative bent helix of the 18 base loop-loop region as planar circles of RNA and the putative 8 bp helical hairpin and 25 three 5 bp helical stems as linear RNA.

As shown in Figures 18A and B, IFN-γ induced the expression of HLA-DRA, HLA-B, TAP1, and ICAM-1 mRNAs in the control transfectant cells expressing pCR3 vector sequences alone. The mRNA levels for the pCR3-transfected samples were set at 100% for comparison with the other samples. A decrease to approximately 25% of the pCR3 vector alone level was observed for the HLA-DRA mRNA level for each of the four TSU-related expression constructs: TSU-pCR3 (24%), TSUrev-pCR3 (32%), and both of the constructs expressing synthetic TSU related loop-loop RNA structures (TSU18-pCR3 (25%) and TSU00-pCR3 (23%)). The mRNA levels observed from IFN-γ-induced HLA-B gene expression varied considerably from

experiment to experiment, and the mean values were reduced to 62% and 55% of the pCR3 vector alone control in the cells transfected with TSU18 and TSU00, respectively. The IFN-γ-induced expression of TAP1 and ICAM-1 was not affected by the 5 presence of TSU or TSU related RNAs under these conditions.

In the experiment depicted in Figure 19A, IFN-γ treatment for 0.4 hour caused the transport of STAT1 antigen into the nucleus in pCR3 vector-transfected cells giving rise to strong nuclear localization in about half of the cells,

10 and weak nuclear localization in the remainder. Expression of the TSU RNA or other TSU-related RNAs resulted in the lack of strong nuclear localization at the 0.4 hour time point in each case, and a corresponding increase in the observation of weak nuclear localization with a small percentage of

15 cytoplasmic staining. In both the cells transfected with the pCR3 vector alone and the cells transfected with the TSU and TSU-related RNA vectors, the cells exhibited weak nuclear STAT1 localization at 4 hours of IFN-γ treatment, and all cells reverted to cytoplasmic STAT1 localization at 40 hours

20 of continuous IFN-γ treatment.

Electrophoretic mobility shift assays were performed to determine if TSU binds to STAT1 and perhaps blocks nuclear translocation by sequestering the protein in the cytoplasm. Cell extracts were prepared from IFN-γ-treated, stably 25 transfected clones of HeLa cells with a STAT1 expression construct as a source of phosphorylated, dimerized STAT1 and from IFN-y-treated, STAT1 U3A cells (Müller et al., 1993, EMBO J. 12:4221-4228) as a negative control protein sample. TSU probe (Figure 20A, lane 1) bound to protein(s) in the 30 extracts from the IFN-γ-treated STAT1 HeLa cell clone 3B5 forming two RNA-protein complexes A and B (lane 2). RNA-protein complexes A and B showed saturable binding of RNA to component(s) of the 3B5 cell extract by diminution of bound probe upon inclusion of 30-fold or 100-fold excess of 35 non-radioactive TSU RNA in the reactions (Lanes 4 and 6, respectively). TSU RNA-protein complex formation was undetectable with extracts made from the IFN-y-treated

WO 97/44450 PCT/US97/09459

U3A cells (Lane 3). The U3A cell line does not express STAT1. Binding of the TSU to protein was saturable and dependent on the presence of STAT1.

Increasing amounts of cell extract protein gave

5 increased binding of 20 ng of the TSU probe and the loop-loop
model RNA probes to form complexes A and B (Figure 20B,
lanes 1-12), but gave little binding with the β-actin RNA
probe (Lanes 13-16). TSU probe (Figure 20B, lanes 1-4)
showed an apparent affinity for protein binding about ten

10 times higher than the twin GAS loop-loop structure RNA
(Lanes 5-8), which gave about two times higher binding than
the single GAS loop-loop structure RNA (Lanes 9-12).

### 11.3 DISCUSSION

TSU RNA, TSU reversed-orientation RNA, TSU18 RNA, and TSU00 RNA repress HLA-DRA expression in vivo, and block the transport of much of the cytoplasmic STAT1 antigen into the nucleus.

The synthetic loop-loop structures that are expressed

20 from the TSU18-pCR3 construct and from the TSU00-pCR3

construct both exhibited repression of IFN-γ-induced HLA-DRA

expression and inhibition of strong STAT1 nuclear

translocation. The TSU18 RNA contains the GAS-like RNA stemloop motif 1 and GAS-like RNA stem-loop motif 8 found in TSU

25 RNA. These motifs are hypothesized to form a 16-base pair,

partially hydrogen-bonded, bent, loop-loop structure by the
folding of the two stem-loop regions to form contacts across

the 16-base loops. These results suggest that the loop-loop

structure of this configuration containing either GAS

30 sequences or a kB-related sequence may bind STAT1 dimer and interfere with its nuclear transport.

The TSU-pCR3, TSUrev-pCR3, TSU18-pCR3, and TSU00-pCR3

expression constructs have no polypeptide-encoding open reading frames in common, yet all four loop-loop structure

35 RNA-encoding constructs are able to block strong STAT1 nuclear localization and to repress HLA-DRA expression in vivo. These results are consistent with the idea that one or

more RNA loop-loop structures interacts with STAT1 directly or indirectly and reduces the functional level of this transcription factor in the cell nucleus. Gene expression that is dependent on a high level of STAT1 activation may, 5 therefore, be reduced, while gene expression requiring a low level of STAT1 signaling may be induced under these conditions.

The observed weak nuclear localization of STAT1 in each case of IFN-γ-treated stable transfectants suggests that

10 there is a balance of positive signal transduction driving STAT1 into the nucleus and TSU inhibition retaining the bulk of the STAT1 in the cytoplasm. The low level of STAT1 signaling that occurs in the presence of TSU may, therefore, be sufficient to fully induce the transcription of the TAP1

15 and ICAM-1 genes. It is known that the expression of TAP1 and ICAM-1 genes occurs rapidly following IFN-γ treatment, as opposed to the slow induction of HLA-B and HLA-DRA genes.

Binding of TSU RNA to STAT1 was observed by the shift in mobility of the radiolabeled TSU probe when incubated with 20 IFN-γ-treated STAT1-containing 3B5 cell extracts but not with an equal amount of protein from STAT1-deficient U3A cell extracts. The binding was specific for the RNA, specific for the protein, and was saturable with excess RNA. The protein binding of loop-loop model RNAs observed in vitro and the 25 inhibition of IFN-γ-responsiveness observed in vivo in stable transfectants expressing the GAS loop-loop model RNAs are consistent with the idea that these putative tertiary structures of TSU take part in STAT binding.

There is precedent for the biological activity of
30 naturally occurring RNA molecules containing folded loop-loop
structures. The characteristics of RNA folding in general
have been reviewed recently (Draper, 1996, Trends Biochem.
Sci. 21:145-149). A bimolecular RNA loop-loop complex is
observed to function as a protein-binding structure in the
35 regulation of replication of the bacterial ColEl plasmid
(Gregorian and Crothers, 1995, J. Mol. Biol. 248:968-984),
and an intramolecular loop-loop complex is observed to

function in inhibition of HIV-1 viral RNA translation (Chang and Tinoco, 1994, Proc. Nat'l Acad. Sci. USA 91:8705-8709). The loop-loop structure of a completely base-paired complex forms a bent helix instead of the usual A-form helix (Marino et al., 1995, Science 268:1448-1454).

The occurrence of non-Watson-Crick base-pairing in tertiary structures of RNA is well-established. Intramolecular hydrogen bonding observed by x-ray crystallography, NMR analysis, or enzyme or chemical mapping 10 of folded RNA structures includes mostly A-U and C-G basepairs, some G-U base-pairs, and rarely A-G base-pairs (Pley et al., 1994, Nature 372:68-74; Doudna and Cech, 1995, RNA 1:36-45; Pan, 1995, Biochemistry 34:902-909; and Scott et al., 1995, Cell 81:991-1002). Three pairs of gene promoter 15 motifs in the TSU could form double-stranded RNA: 8 of 9 bases in GAS motifs 1 and 8, 8 of 9 bases in GAS motifs 7 and 10, and 13 of 14 bases in ISRE motifs 3 and 6. It is unlikely that an A-form double-stranded RNA helix containing GAS sequences or ISRE sequences would bind to a DNA-binding 20 protein that recognizes GAS motifs in B-form DNA. the formation of loop-loop or other tertiary configurations that take on non-A-form geometry may be critical for RNA binding to the DNA-binding site(s) of activated STAT protein(s).

The pairs of variant GAS elements in the trophoblast STAT utron differ from the consensus at one of the two 3'-AA bases. The gene encoding these RNA sequences may have evolved to provide an RNA for selective binding to STAT1 and especially STAT4 and STAT6 hetero- and homo-multimers (Xu et 30 al., 1996, Science 273:794-797) to ensure the appropriate repression in trophoblasts of MHC and other cytokine-responsive genes encoding immune interaction molecules. TSU may also bind and inhibit nuclear translocation of other uncharacterized transcription factors in trophoblasts that 35 interact with ISRE, GAS, and IL-4RE promoter elements.

The present invention is not to be limited in scope by the specific embodiments described herein. Indeed, various modifications of the invention in addition to those described herein will become apparent to those skilled in the art from 5 the foregoing description and accompanying figures. Such modifications are intended to fall within the scope of the appended claims.

Various references are cited herein, the disclosures of which are incorporated by reference in their entireties.

10

15

20

25

30

35

### SEQUENCE LISTING

	(1) GENERAL INFORMATION:	
	(i) APPLICANT: Yale University	
5	(ii) TITLE OF INVENTION: REGULATION OF GENE EXPRESSION	
	(iii) NUMBER OF SEQUENCES: 109	
10	(iv) CORRESPONDENCE ADDRESS:  (A) ADDRESSEE: PENNIE & EDMONDS  (B) STREET: 1155 Avenue of the Americas  (C) CITY: New York  (D) STATE: New York  (E) COUNTRY: U.S.A.  (F) ZIP: 10036-2711	
	<ul> <li>(v) COMPUTER READABLE FORM:</li> <li>(A) MEDIUM TYPE: Floppy disk</li> <li>(B) COMPUTER: IBM PC compatible</li> <li>(C) OPERATING SYSTEM: PC-DOS/MS-DOS</li> <li>(D) SOFTWARE: Patentin Release #1.0, Version #1.30</li> </ul>	
15	<ul> <li>(vi) CURRENT APPLICATION DATA:</li> <li>(A) APPLICATION NUMBER: To Be Assigned</li> <li>(B) FILING DATE: May 21, 1997</li> <li>(C) CLASSIFICATION:</li> </ul>	
	<pre>(viii) ATTORNEY/AGENT INFORMATION:     (A) NAME: Misrock, S. Leslie     (B) REGISTRATION NUMBER: 18,872     (C) REFERENCE/DOCKST NUMBER: 6523-010</pre>	
20	(ix) TELECOMMUNICATION INFORMATION:  (A) TELEPHONE: (212) 790-9090  (B) TELEPAX: (212) 869-9741/8864  (C) TELEX: 66141 PENNIE	
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:1:	
25	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 481 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: unknown	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA	
30	·	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:1:	
	AAGCGGCGAG GTGCCTTTAC TACATGTGTG ATCTGAAAAC CCTGCTTGGT TCTGAGCTGC	60
	GICTATTGAA TIGGTAAAGT AATACCAATG GCTTTTTATC ATTTCCTTCT TCCCTTTAAG	120
35	TTTCACTTGA AATTTTAAAA ATCATGGTTA TTTTTATCGT TGGGATCTTT CTGTCTTCTG	180
	GGTTCCATTT TTTAAATGTT TAAAAATATG TTGACATGGT AGTTCAGTTC	240
	ACTTGGGGAT GATGCAAACA ATTACTGTCG TTGGGATTTA GAGTGTATTA GTCACGCATG	300

TATGGGGAAG TAGTCTCGGG TATGCTGTTG TGAAATTGAA ACTGTAAAAG TAGATGGTTG 360 AAAGTACTGG TATGTTGCTC TGTATGGTAA GAACTAATTC TGTTACGTCA TGTACATAAT 420 TACTANTCAC TTTTCTTCCC CTTTACAGCA CARATAAAGT TTGAGTTCTA AACTCATTAA 480 481 A (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:2: (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 9 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA 10 (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:2: GTAAAGTAA 15 (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:3: (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 10 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA 20 (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:3: TTCCCTTTAA 10 (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:4: 25 (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
(A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs
(B) TYPE: nucleic acid

PCT/US97/09459 ...

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA

30

WO 97/44450

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:4:

(C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

AGTTTCACTT GAAA

- (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:5:
- 35 (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

- 122 -

14

PCT/US97/09459 ... WO 97/44450

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:5:

13 5 AGTTCAGTTC TTA

- (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:6:
  - (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
    - (A) LENGTH: 9 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
    - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
    - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

10 (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:6:

TATGGGGAA 9

- (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:7:
  - - (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs
      - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
      - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
      - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA 20
  - (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:7:

GTGAAATTGA AACT 14

- 25 (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:8:
  - (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
    - (A) LENGTH: 9 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid

    - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
    - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA

30

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:8:

**GTATGGTAA** 

- (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:9:
- 35 (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 9 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid

  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single

			(2)	10101001	. IIIICUI						
		(ii)	MOLEC	CULE TYPE:	DNA						
5		(xi)	SEQUE	nce desci	RIPTION:	SEQ	ID	NO:9:			
	TTAC	CGTCAT	r								9
	(2)	INFO	WATIC	W FOR SEC	2 ID NO:	10:					
10		(i)	(Ä) (B) (C)	ENCE CHARI LENGTH: 1 TYPE: nuc STRANDEDN TOPOLOGY:	lO base leic ac ESS: si	pairs id ngle					
		(ii)	HOLBO	CULE TYPE:	DNA						
15		(xí)	SEQUE	ENCE DESCI	RIPTION:	SEQ :	ID	NO: 10:	;		
13	TTAC	CTAATO	CA .		•						. 10
	(2)	INFO	MATIC	ON FOR SEC	ID NO:	11:					
		(i)	(A) (B) (C)	NCB CHAR! LENGTH: 9 TYPE: nuc STRANDED!	base paleic ac Ess: si	airs id ngle					
20			(D)	TOPOLOGY:	linear						
		(ii)	MOLEC	CULE TYPE:	DNA						
		٠	_	RNCE DESCI		SEQ	10	NOILL	3		
25	TTA	CAGCAG	2								9
	(2)	Info	RMATIC	ON FOR SE	2 ID NO:	12:					
		(T)	(A) (B) (C)	ENCE CHARU LENGTH: ( TYPE: nuc STRANDEDI TOPOLOGY:	5 base p cleic ac VESS: si	airs id ngle					
30		(ii)	MOLE	CULE TYPE	: DNA						
		(xi)	SEQUI	ence desci	RIPTION:	SEQ	ID	NO:12:	:		
	AAT	AAA									6
35	(2)	INFO	RMATIC	ON FOR SE	Q ID NO:	13:					
		(i)	SEQUI	ence char	acterist	ics:					
				LENGTH:							

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:13:  AGTITGAGTI CTAA  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:14:  (1) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDENNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  15  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:14:  CCGTAAAGTC CCTA (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:15:  (1) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (C) STRANDENNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  25  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:15:  AGGGACTITC CGG (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:16: (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDENNESS: single (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDENNESS: single (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDENNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16:  TGGGGACTIT CCA (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:17:		(B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:13:  AGTTTGAGTT CTAA  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:14:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TTPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  15  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:14:  CCGTAAAGTC CCTA (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:15:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TTPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  25  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:15:  AGGGACTTTC CGG (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:16:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TTPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16:  (X) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TTPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (iii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA		(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
AGTTTGAGTT CTAA  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:14:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENCTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: mucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  15  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:14:  CCGTAAAGTC CCTA  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:15: (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENCTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  25  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:15:  AGGGACTTTC CCG (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:16: (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENCTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16:  (Xi) SEQUENCE TYPE: DNA	5		
(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:14:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENCTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (1i) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:14:  CCGTAMAGTC CCTA (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:15:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  25 (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:15:  AGGGACTTC CCG (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:16: (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (iii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA		(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:13:	
(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (li) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  15  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:14:  CCGTAAAGTC CCTA (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:15:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  25  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:15:  AGGGACTTTC CCG (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:16: (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (iii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA		AGTTTGAGTT CTAA	14
(A) LERCTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:14:  CCGTAAAGTC CCTA (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:15:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  25  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:15:  AGGGACTTTC CGG (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:16: (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16:  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16:		(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:14:	
(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:14:  CCGTAAAGTC CCTA  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:15:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  25 (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:15:  AGGGACTTTC CGG (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:16:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16:	10	(A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single	
CCGTAAAGTC CCTA  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:15:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TTPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDMESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  25 (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:15: AGGGACTTTC CGG (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:16:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TTPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16:		(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
CCGTAAAGTC CCTA  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:15:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TTPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDMESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  25 (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:15: AGGGACTTTC CGG (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:16:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TTPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16:			
(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:15:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  25  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:15: AGGGACTTTC CGG (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:16:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16:  35 TGGGGACTTT CCA	15	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:14:	
(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  25 (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:15: AGGGACTTTC CGG (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:16: (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16:  35 TGGGGACTTT CCA		CCGTAAAGTC CCTA	14
(A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  25 (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:15: AGGGACTTTC CGG (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:16: (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16: 35 TGGGGACTTT CCA		(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:15:	
25 (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:15:  AGGGACTTC CGG  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:16:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA   (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16:  TGGGGACTTT CCA	20	(A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single	
AGGGACTTTC CGG  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:16:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA   (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16:  TGGGGACTTT CCA		(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
AGGGACTTTC CGG  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:16:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA   (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16:  TGGGGACTTT CCA			
(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:16:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16:  TGGGGACTTT CCA	25	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:15:	
(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16:  TGGGGACTTT CCA		AGGGACTITC CGG	1:
(A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16:  TGGGGACTTT CCA		(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:16:	
(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16:  35 TGGGGACTTT CCA	30	(A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs (B) TYPB: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single	
TGGGGACTTT CCA		(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
TGGGGACTTT CCA		(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16:	
	35	TGGGGACTTT CCA	1:

- 125 -

	(1)	A) LENGTH: 16 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
5	(ii)	MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
	(xi)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:17:	
	TTGAAAGT	CC CCATGA	16
	(2) INFO	RMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:18:	
10	(i)	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 11 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii)	MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
15			
	(xi)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:18:	
	GCCACTCC	cc a	11
	(2) INFO	RMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:19:	
20	(i)	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 11 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii)	MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
25			
	(xi)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:19:	
	TGGGGAGT	GG O	11
	(2) INFO	RMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:20:	
30	(i)	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: Bingle  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii)	MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
35	(xi)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:20:	
	AGTTTCNN		13

- 126 -

WO 97/44450 PCT/US97/09459 · ·

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:21:

	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 20 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
5	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:21:	
	TTATTGCCGT CATAGCGCGG	20
10	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:22:	
	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 20 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
15	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:22:	
	GGCGACCTGT ATAACGTGTT	20
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:23:	
20	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 24 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
25		
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:23: GATGTTGCCT TTACTTCTAG GCCT	24
		24
30	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:24:	
	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 24 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
35		
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:24:	

- 127 -

	•	
	AACTCATCAA TGTATCTTAT CATG	24
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:25:	
5	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 20 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:25:	
10	TANTACGACT CACTATAGGG	20
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:26:	
15	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 24 base pairs  (B) TTPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:26:  GTGTGATCTG AAAACCCTGC TTGG  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:27:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 22 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	24
25	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
30	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:27:  AGACTACTC CCCATACATG CG  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:28:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 24 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid	22
30	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 24 base pairs	

PCT/US97/09459 ...

WO 97/44450

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA

35

	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:28:	
	CCATACAGAG CAACATACCA GTAC	2
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:29:	
5	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 32 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
10	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:29:	
	ACTITICITC CCCTTTACAG CACAAATAAA GT	32
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:30:	
15	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 32 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
	•	
20	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:30:	
	ACTITIGITC ACCIGGATAG CACAAATAAA GI	32
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:31:	
25	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 29 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:31:	
30	CGATGTTGCT CTGTATGGTA AGAACATCG	29
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:32:	
35	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 28 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	

PCT/US97/09459 ...

WO 97/44450

WO 97/44450

PCT/US97/09459 ...

	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:32:	
	ACAAATAAAG TTTGAGTTCT AAACTCAT	28
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:33:	
5	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 26 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
••		
10	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:33:	
	CGATCGGTGA AATTGAAACT CGATCG	26
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:34:	
15	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 26 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
20	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:34: CGATCGGTGA CATTGCGCAG CGATCG	26
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:35:	
25	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 34 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
30	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:35:	3.4
	CCTAAGCATC TGGAAAGTCC CCAAGATGCT GAAC	34
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:36:	
35	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	

TTGGGGACTT TCCA  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:37:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 10 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  10  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:37:  TTNCNNNNAA  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:38:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	10-		(YT) physician promitization and in the same	
(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 10 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:37:  TINCHNNAA  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:38:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	10-		TTGGGGACTT TCCA	14
(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 10 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  10  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:37:  TINCHNNAA  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:38:  15  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	10-	_	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:37:	
(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:37:  TTNCNNNNAA  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:38:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	10-	5	(A) LENGTH: 10 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single	
(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:37:  TTNCNNNNAA  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:38:  15  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	10-		(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
TTNCNNNNAA  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:38:  15 (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:	10-	10		
(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:38:  15 (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:			(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:37:	
15 (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	• ·		TTNCNNNAA	10-
(A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	• .		(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:38:	
(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	: .	15	(A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single	
			(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
	<b>:</b>			
20	•	20		
AGTITCHNTT YYYY	14		AGTTTCNNTT YYYY	14
(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:39:			(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 39:	
		25	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
25 (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single			(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
25 (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear				
25 (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	-	30	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:39:	
25 (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	- -		RRRRAANNGA AACT	14
(A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:39:			(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:40:	
(A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:39:  RRRRAANNGA AACT		35	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 10 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
(A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:39:  RRRRAANNGA AACT (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:40:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 10 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single			(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:38:  AGTITCHNIT YYYY  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:39:		25	AGTITCHNIT YYYY  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:39:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid	
(2) Information for SEQ ID not 39:				
(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:		25	(B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single	
25 (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid			(D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
25 (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	-			
25 (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	-	30		
25 (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA				14
25 (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	- -		RRRRAANNGA AACT	14
(A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:39:				
(A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:39:  RRRRAANNGA AACT				
(A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:39:  RRRRAANNGA AACT (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:40:		26	(A) LENGTH: 10 base pairs	
(A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:39:  RRRRAANNGA AACT (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:40:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 10 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid				
(A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:39:  RRRRAANNGA AACT (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:40:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 10 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear			(11) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	

- 131 -

		(xi)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:40:	
	TTN	CNNNN	AA .	10
5	(2)	INFO	RMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:41:	
			SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 18 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
10		(ii)	MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
		(ix)	FEATURE: (A) NAME/KEY: polyA_site (B) LOCATION: 18	
		(xi)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:41:	
15	AATI	AAAAT	TC TAGCACTA	18
	(2)	INFO	RMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:42:	
		(i)	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
20		(ii)	MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
	CAT		SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:42:	14
25			RMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:43:	
	(~)		SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
30		(ii)	MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
			SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:43:	
	CAT	GGGTG	GG GTGG	14
35	(2)	INPO	RMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:44:	
		(i)	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 23 base pairs	

(C) STRANDEDNESS: single

	(D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
5		
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:44:	
	AGGAGGAAAA ACTGTTTCAT ACG	2:
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SBQ ID NO:45:	
10	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 19 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
15	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:45:	
	TTCACACTGC CTAGATACT	19
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:46:	
20	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 23 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
25	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:46:	
	CGTATGAAAC AGTTTTTCCT CCT	2
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:47:	
30	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 20 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:47:	
35	GAGTATCTAG GCAGTCTGAA	2
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:48:	
	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:	

(D) TOPOLOGY: linear
(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA

20

25 (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:50:

(A) LENGTH: 12 base pairs

(B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single

GGAGGCGTGG CC

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:51:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
(A) LEMGTH: 10 base pairs
30 (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
(C) STRANDEDNESS: single
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA

35 (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:51:

TGGGCGGGAC 10

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:52:

- 134 -

12

	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 11 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
5	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:52:	
	TGGGGAGTGG C	11
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:53:	
10	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
15		
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:53:	
	CCGTAAAGTC CCTA	14
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:54:	
20	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 15 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
25	•	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:54:	
	ACTGGGGAGT GGCGA	15
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:55:	
30	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
35		
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:55:	
	ATCTCCACCA MONG	4.4

- 135 -

	(2)	INPO	RMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:56:	
_		( <u>†</u> )	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 11 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
5		(ii)	MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
		(xi)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:56:	
• •	GCCI	ACTCC	CC A	11
10	(2)	INFO	RMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:57:	
		(i)	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 16 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
15		(ii)	MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
		(xi)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:57:	
	GAG	CCAC	GC CTCCCT	16
20	(2)	INFO	RMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:58:	
		(i)	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 9 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
		(ii)	MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
25				
		(xi)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:58:	
	ATA	aagta	<b>A</b>	9
	(2)	INFO	RMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:59:	
30		(i)	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 10 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
		(ii)	MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
35				
		(xi)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:59:	

- 136 -

	TTCCCATTGA	10
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:60:	
5	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
	•	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:60:	
10	ATTTCGTTTT GAGA	14
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:61:	
15	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 13 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:61:	
20	AGTTGCATTC TTA	13
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:62:	
	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 9 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
25	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
	(x1) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:62:	
30	TTGCATCAT	9
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:63:	
	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 9 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
35	(ii) HOLECULE TYPE: DNA	

PCT/US97/09459 ...

WO 97/44450

7	WO 97/44450 PCT/US	597/09459	••	_:
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:63:		_	
	CTACTAACA		9	
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:64:			
5	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear			
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA			
10	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:64:			
	GGTTTGCGTT CTAA		14	
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:65:			
15	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 44 base pairs  (B) TYPB: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear			
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA			
20	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:65:			
20	ATACGACAGG GAAAAACAGC TGAATCTGTT TTTCCCTGTA TACG		44	
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:66:			
25	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 78 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid			
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA			
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:66:			
30	• • -	ecc	60	
	TAGATACTCG ATCATACG		78	
,	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:67:			
	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:			
35	(A) LENGTH: 79 base pairs			:

WO 97/44450

- 138 -

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA

	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:67:	
	ATACGGATCG CCTATGAAAC AGTTTTTCCT CCTGATCGCT GAATCGATCG AGTATCTAGG	60
5	CAGTCTGAAC GATCATACG	79
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:68:	
	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 60 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
10	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:68:	
15	ATAGCTTCTG AGGGACTTTC CGGCTAGCTG AATCTAGCCG GAAAGTCCCT CAGATAATCA	60
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:69:	
•	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
20	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:69:	
	TAGGGACTTT ACGG	14
25	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:70:	
	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 10 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
30	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:70:	
	GTCCCGCCCA	10
35	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:71:	
	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 30 base pairs (B) TYPE: pucleic sold	

	(C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
5	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:71: CCTAAGCATC TGGGCGGGAC GATGCTGAAC	30
LO	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:72:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
L5	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:72:  TCGCCAGTCC CCGT  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:73:	14
20	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 34 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
25	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:73:  CCTAAGCATC CCGTAAAGTC CCTAGATGCT GAAC  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:74:	34
30	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 64 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
35	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:74:  ATAGCTTCTG TTGAAAGTCC CCATGAAGCC TGAATGCTTC ATGGGGACTT TCAACAGATA ATCA	60 64
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEC ID NO.75.	<b>3</b> -

	(1)	(A) LENGTH: 34 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
5	(11)	) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
	(ix)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:75:	
	ATACGGAT	TCG CATCCCCACC CTGGCGATCA TACG	34
	(2) INPO	DRMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:76:	
10	(±)	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 34 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii)	MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
15			
		SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:76:	
		TCG CATGGGTGGG GTGGCGATCA TACG	34
	(2) INFO	ORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:77:	
20	(1)	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 9 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(1i)	MOLECULE TYPE: RNA	
25	to to	CTOURING PROGRATOR AND AD AD AD	
		SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:77:	
	GUAAAGUA		9
		ORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:78:	
30	(i)	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 10 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii)	MOLECULE TYPE: RNA	
25			
35	(ix)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:78:	
	uucccuuu	JAA -	10

- 141 -

WO 97/44450

### PCT/US97/09459

	121	INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:79:	
	(4)	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
5		(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: RNA	
		(x1) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:79:	
	AGUU	UUCACUU GAAA	14
10	(2)	INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:80:	
		(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 9 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
15		(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: RNA	
		(*i) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:80;	
		(We)	
	GUA	UGGUAA	9
20			9
20		UGGUAA	9
20		UGGUAA  INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:81:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 9 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single	9
		INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:81:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 9 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	9
	(2)	INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:81:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 9 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: RNA	9
25	(2) UUA	INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:81:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 9 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: RNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:81:	
	(2) UUA	INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:81:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 9 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: RNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:81:	
25	(2) UUA	INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:81:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 9 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: RNA  (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:81:  CGUCAU  INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:82: (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 10 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single	

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:82:

- 142 <del>-</del> .

	·	
	UUACUAAUCA	10
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:83:	
5	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: RNA	
10	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:83:	
	AGUUUGAGUU CUAA	14
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:84:	
15	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: RNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:84:	
20	GUGARAUUGA ARCU	14
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:85:	
	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 9 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single	
25	(D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: RNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:85:	
	UUACAGCAC	9
30	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:86:	
	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 481 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: unknown  (D) TOPOLOGY: unknown	

PCT/US97/09459 ...

WO 97/44450

: 35 (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: RNA

	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:86:	
	AAGCGGCGAG GUGCCUUUAC UACAUGUGUG AUCUGAAAAC CCUGCUUGGU UCUGAGCUGC	60
	GUCUAUUGAA UUGGUAAAGU AAUACCAAUG GCUUUUUAUC AUUUCCUUCU UCCCUUUAAG	120
	UUUCACUUGA AAUUUUAAAA AUCAOGGUUA UUUUUAUCGU UGGGAUCUUU CUGUCUUCUG	180
5	GGUUCCAUUU UUUAAAUGUU UAAAANUAUG UUGACAUGGU AGUUCAGUUC UUAACCAAUG	240
	ACUUGGGGAU GAUGCAAACA AUUACUGUCG UUGGGAUUUA GAGUGUAUUA GUCACGCAUG	300
	UAUGGGGAAG UAGUCUCGGG UAUGCUGUUG UGAAAUUGAA ACUGUAAAAG UAGAUGGUUG	360
	AAAGUACUGG UAUGUUGCUC UGUAUGGUAA GAACUAAUUC UGUUACGUCA UGUACAUAAU	420
LO	UACUAAUCAC UUUUCUUCCC CUUUACAGCA CAAAUAAAGU UUGAGUUCUA AACUCAUUAA	480
	A	481
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:87:	
LS	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 24 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
20	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:87: GTGTGATCTG ARARCCCTGC TTGG  (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:88:	24
25	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 22 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
30	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:88: CCATACAGAG CAACATACCA GT	22
35	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:89:  (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	

١	<b>%O 9</b> ′	7/44450	•	PCT/US97/09459	٠.
		( <b>x</b> i)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID No:89:		
	TAG	GACT	TT CCGG		14
	(2)	INFO	RMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:90:		
5		(i)	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 10 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear		
		(iii)	MOLECULE TYPE: DNA		
10		(xi)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:90:		
	GTC	cocco	CA		10
	(2)	INFO	RMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:91:		
15		(i)	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear		
		(ii)	MOLECULE TYPE: DNA		
20		(xi)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:91:		
	ATC	rggac	GA TCAG		14
	(2)	INPO	RMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:92:		
25		(i)	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 14 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear		
		(ii)	MOLECULE TYPE: DNA		
		(ix)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:92:		
30	TGG	laagto	CC CCAA		14
	(2)	INFO	RMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:93:		
35		(i)	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 34 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear		

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA

97/4445	

## PCT/US97/09459 ...

	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:93:	
	CCTAAGCATC TTGGGGACTT TCCAGATGCT GAAC	34
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:94:	
5	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 63 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
10		
10	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:94:	
	ATAGCTTCTG ACTGGGGAGT GGCGAAAGCC TGAATGCTTA TCTGGACCAT CAGCAGATAA	60
	TCA	63
1 =	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:95:	
15	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 34 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
20		
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:95:	
	CCTAAGCATC TAGGGACTTT ACGGGATGCT GAAC	34
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:96:	
25	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 30 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
30		
,,,	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:96:	
	CCTAAGCATC GTCCCGCCCA GATGCTGAAC	30
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:97:	
35	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 62 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA

	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:97:	
5	ATAGCTTCTG TCGCCAGTCC CCGTAAGCCT GAATGCTTAT CTCGACGATC AGCAGATAAT	60
	CA .	62
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:98:	
10	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 84 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:98:	
	GCAACGATTG AATTGGGTAA AGTAATACCA ATCTGACAGG TGTACCTGTC ATAATTCTGT	60
1.5	TACGTCATGT ACATAATTAG TTGC	84
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:99:	
	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 84 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
20	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:99:	
	GCAACGATTG AATTGGCGAA AATCCTACCA ATCTGACAGG TGTACCTGTC ATAATTATGT	60
	ACCGGACATC CCAGAATTAG TTGC	84
25	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:100:	
	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 94 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
30	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:100:	
	AGCTTGCAAC GATTGAATTG GGGGGTCTTG CTACCAATCT GACAGGTGTA CCTGTCAAAT	60
	CTTGGCAGGT CCCGTACACG ATTAGTTGCC TGCA	94
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:101:	
35	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 84 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single	

- 147 -

	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: RNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:101:	
	GCAACGAUUG AAUUGGGUAA AGUAAUACCA AUCUGACAGG UGUACCUGUC AUAAUUCUGU	60
	UACGUCAUGU ACAUAAUUAG UDGC	84
5	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:102:	
	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 84 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
LO	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: RNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:102:	
	GCAACGAUUG AAUUGGCGAA AAUCCUACCA AUCUGACAGG UGUACCUGUC AUAAUUAUGU	60
	ACCEGACAUC CCAGAAUUAG UUGC	84
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 103:	
L <b>5</b>	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 94 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: RNA	
0 :	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:193:	
	AGCUUGCAAC GAUUGAAUUG GGGGGUCUGC UACCAAUCUG ACAGGUGUAC CUGUCAUAAU	60
	CUUGGCAGGU CCCGUACACG AUUAGUUGCC UGCA	94
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:104:	
25	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 45 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:104:	
0	GCAACGATTG AATTGGGTAA AGTAATACCA ATCTGACAGG TGTACC	46
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:105:	
35	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 46 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear  (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:105:	

- 148 -

WO 97/44450	PCT/US97/09459

	GCAACTAATT ATGTACATGA CGTAACAGAA TTATGACAGG TACACC	46
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 106:	
5	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENOTH: 46 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:106:	
	GCAACGATTG AATTGGCGAA AATCCTACCA ATCTGACAGG TGTACC	46
10	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:107:	
	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 46 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA	
15	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:107:	
	GCAACTAATT CTGGGATGTC CGGTACATAA TTATGACAGG TACACC	46
	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:108:	
20	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 26 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: RNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:108:	
25	AUUGAAUUGG GUAAAGUAAU ACCAAU	26
25	(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:109:	
	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 28 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
30	(ii) HOLECULE TYPE: RNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:109:	
	AUUAAUACAU GUACUGCAUU GUCUUAAU	28

## WHAT IS CLAIMED IS:

 An isolated single-stranded nucleic acid molecule comprising at least one nucleotide sequence comprising at
 least one promoter regulatory motif, said at least one nucleotide sequence being contiguous with a second nucleotide sequence of at least 20 nucleotides that is not naturally contiguous with said at least one sequence in any naturally occurring nucleic acids containing said motif.

10

30

35

- 2. The molecule of claim 1 that is an RNA.
- 3. The molecule of claim 1 that is an DNA.
- 15 4. The molecule of claim 1 in which the promoter regulatory motif is a promoter element of a pathogenic organism.
- 5. The molecule of claim 1 in which the promoter 20 regulatory motif is selected from the group consisting of a GAS motif, GAS complement motif, ISRE motif, and ISRE complement motif.
- 6. An isolated single-stranded RNA molecule comprising 25 at least two component structures selected from the group consisting of:
  - a stem-loop component structure consisting of:
  - (a) a first sequence in the range of 10-50 bases, consisting of (i) one or more promoter regulatory motifs, each motif separated from each other motif by 0-50 bases, (ii) a flanking sequence 5' to the motif, and (iii) a flanking sequence 3' to the motif;
  - (b) a second sequence of 4-20 bases flanking said first sequence on the 5' side;
  - (c) a third sequence flanking said first sequence on the 3' side, said second and third

- 150 -

5

10

15

20

25

30

35

sequences being of equal length and complementary to each other in inverse order;

- (d) a fourth sequence flanking said second sequence on the 5' side, in the range of 0-100 bases; and
- (e) a fifth sequence flanking said third sequence on the 3' side, in the range of 0-100 bases; a hairpin component structure consisting of:
  - (a) a first sequence in the range of 1-8 bases;
  - (b) a second sequence consisting of (i) one or more promoter regulatory motifs, each motif separated from each other motif by 0-50 bases; (ii) a flanking sequence of 0-20 bases 3' to said motif; and (iii) a flanking sequence of 0-20 bases 5' to said motif; in which either the flanking sequence 3' to the motif or the flanking sequence 5' to the motif is contiguous with said first sequence;
  - (c) a third sequence of equal length as said second sequence and complementary in inverse order to said second sequence;
  - (d) a fourth sequence in the range of 0-100 bases, flanking said second sequence; and
  - (e) a fifth sequence in the range of 0-100 bases, flanking said third sequence; and
- a bulge component structure consisting of:
  - (a) a first sequence in the range of 1-8 bases;
  - (b) a second sequence of 4-20 bases 5' to said first sequence;
  - (c) a third sequence 3' to said first sequence and of equal length as said second sequence and complementary in inverse order to said second sequence;
- (d) a fourth sequence of 4-50 bases 5' to said second sequence and consisting of one or more promoter regulatory motifs, each motif separated from each other motif by 0-50 bases;

(e) a fifth sequence of 0-50 bases 3' to said third sequence;

- (f) a sixth sequence of 4-20 bases 5' to said fourth sequence;
- (g) a seventh sequence 3' to said fifth sequence and of equal length as said sixth sequence and complementary in inverse order to said sixth sequence;
- (h) an eighth sequence in the range of 0-100 bases, 5' to said sixth sequence; and
- (i) a ninth sequence in the range of 0-100 bases,3' to said seventh sequence;

in which at least two component structures are contiguous, that are not naturally contiguous.

15

25

30

35

10

5

- 7. The molecule of claim 6 which further comprises a 3' polyA tail.
- The molecule of claim 6 which further comprises a
   20 5' cap.
  - 9. An isolated single stranded DNA molecule comprising one or more component structures selected from the group consisting of:

a stem-loop component structure consisting of:

- (a) a first sequence in the range of 10-50 bases, consisting of (i) one or more promoter regulatory motifs, each motif separated from each other motif by 0-50 bases, (ii) flanking sequences 5' to the motif, and (iii) flanking sequences 3' to the motif;
- (b) a second sequence of 4-20 bases flanking said first sequence on the 5' side;
- (c) a third sequence flanking said first sequence on the 3' side, said second and third sequences being of equal length and complementary to each other in inverse order;

- 152 -

WO 97/44450 PCT/US97/09459 · · ·

5

10

15

20

25

30

35

(d) a fourth sequence flanking said second sequence on the 5' side, in the range of 0-100 bases; and

- (e) a fifth sequence flanking said third sequence on the 3' side, in the range of 0-100 bases; a hairpin component structure consisting of:
  - (a) a first sequence in the range of 1-8 bases;
  - (b) a second sequence consisting of (i) one or more promoter regulatory motifs, each motif separated from each other motif by 0-50 bases; (ii) a flanking sequence of 0-20 bases 3' to said motif; and (iii) a flanking sequence of 0-20 bases 5' to said motif; in which either the flanking sequence 3' to the motif or the flanking sequence 5' to the motif is contiguous with said first sequence;
  - (c) a third sequence of equal length as said second sequence and complementary in inverse order to said second sequence;
  - (d) a fourth sequence in the range of 0-100 bases, flanking said second sequence; and
  - (e) a fifth sequence in the range of 0-100 bases, flanking said third sequence; and
- a bulge component structure consisting of:
  - (a) a first sequence in the range of 1-8 bases;
  - (b) a second sequence of 4-20 bases 5' to said first sequence;
  - (c) a third sequence 3' to said first sequence and of equal length as said second sequence and complementary in inverse order to said second sequence;
  - (d) a fourth sequence of 4-50 bases 5' to said second sequence and consisting of one or more promoter regulatory motifs, each motif separated from each other motif by 0-50 bases;
  - (e) a fifth sequence of 0-50 bases 3' to said third sequence;

5

10

15

(f) a sixth sequence of 4-20 bases 5' to said fourth sequence;

- (g) a seventh sequence 3' to said fifth sequence and of equal length as said sixth sequence and complementary in inverse order to said sixth sequence;
- (h) an eighth sequence in the range of 0-100 bases, 5' to said sixth sequence; and
- (i) a ninth sequence in the range of 0-100 bases,3' to said seventh sequence.
- 10. The molecule of claim 9 that contains at least one phosphorothicate in place of a phosphate group on the DNA molecule.

11. The molecule of claim 6 or 9 that consists of 5-25 component structures.

- 12. The molecule of claim 6 or 9 that does not contain 20 an open reading frame.
  - 13. An isolated nucleic acid, the nucleotide sequence of which is depicted in Figure 5B (SEQ ID NO:1).
- 25 14. An isolated RNA, the nucleotide sequence of which is depicted in Figure 16 (SEQ ID NO:86).
- 15. An isolated nucleic acid comprising the sequence depicted in Figure 5B (SEQ ID NO:1) or Figure 16 (SEQ ID 30 NO:86).
  - 16. An isolated RNA, the nucleotide sequence of which is:

GCAACGAUUGAAUUGGGUAAAGUAAUACCAAUCUGACAGGUGUACCUGUCAUAA

35 UUCUGUUACGUCAUGUACAUAAUUAGUUGC (SEQ ID NO:101).

17. An isolated RNA, the nucleotide sequence of which is selected from the group consisting of:

GCAACGAUUGAAUUGGCGAAAAUCCUACCAAUCUGACAGGUGUACCUGUCA

UAAUUAUGUACCGGACAUCCCAGAAUUAGUUGC (SEQ ID NO:102), and

- AGCUUGCAACGAUGAAUUGGGGGGUCUGCUACCAAUCUGACAGGUGUACCU
  GUCAUAAUCUUGGCAGGUCCCGUACACGAUUAGUUGCCUGCA (SEQ ID
  NO:103).
- 18. An isolated nucleic acid comprising the sequence

  GCAACGATTGAATTGGGTAAAATAATACCAATCTGACAGGTGTACCTGTCA

  TAATTCTGTTACGTCATGTACATAATTAGTTGC (SEQ ID NO:98).
  - 19. An isolated nucleic acid comprising a sequence selected from the group consisting of:
- 15 GCAACGATTGAATTGGCGAAAATCCTACCAATCTGACAGGTGTACCTGTCA
  TAATTATGTACCGGACATCCCAGAATTAGTTGC (SEQ ID NO:99) and
  AGCTTGCAACGATTGAATTGGGGGGGTCTGCTACCAATCTGACAGGTGTACC
  TGTCATAATCTTGGCAGGTCCCGTACACGATTAGTTGCCTGCA (SEQ ID
  NO:100).

20

20. An isolated single-stranded RNA comprising one or more promoter regulatory motifs selected from the group consisting of:

GUAAAGUAA (SEQ ID NO:77),

- UUCCCUUUAA (SEQ ID NO:78),
  AGUUUCACUUGAAA (SEQ ID NO:79),
  GUAUGGUAA (SEQ ID NO:80),
  UUACGUCAU (SEQ ID NO:81),
  UUACUAAUCA (SEQ ID NO:82),
- AGUUUGAGUUCUAA (SEQ ID NO:83),
  AGTTTCNNTTCNC/T (SEQ ID NO:20), and
  TTNCNNNAA; wherein N is any nucleotide.
- 21. An isolated single-stranded DNA comprising a
  35 plurality of copies of the following sequence: GTGAAATTGAAACT
  (SEQ ID NO:7).

22. An isolated single-stranded DNA comprising a plurality of copies of the following sequence: GTATGGTAA (SEQ ID NO:8).

- 5 23. An isolated single-stranded DNA comprising the following sequence: TTACAGCAC (SEQ ID NO:11).
  - 24. An isolated single-stranded DNA comprising 5'-CGATCGGTGAAATTGAAACTCGATCG-3' (SEQ ID NO:33).

10

30

- 25. An isolated single-stranded DNA comprising 5'-CGATGTTGCTCTGTATGGTAAGAACATCG-3' (SEQ ID NO:31).
- 26. An isolated single-stranded DNA comprising 15 5'-ACTITTCTTCCCCTTTACAGCACAAATAAAGT-3' (SEQ ID NO:29).
- 27. An isolated single-stranded RNA comprising at least three promoter regulatory motifs selected from the group consisting of: GUGAAAUUGAAACU (SEQ ID NO:84), GUAUGGUAA (SEQ ID NO:80), and UUACAGCAC (SEQ ID NO:85), each motif separated from another promoter regulatory motif by 2-300 contiguous bases, or a DNA analog thereof.
- 28. An isolated single-stranded RNA molecule comprising 25 at least two component structures selected from the group consisting of:
  - a stem-loop component structure consisting of:
  - (a) a first sequence in the range of 10-20 bases, consisting of (i) one or more promoter regulatory motifs, each motif separated from each other motif by 0-10 bases, (ii) flanking sequences 5' to the motif, and (iii) flanking sequences 3' to the motif;
  - (b) a second sequence of 5-10 bases flanking said first sequence on the 5' side;
  - (c) a third sequence flanking said first sequence on the 3' side, said second and third

5

10

15

20

25

30

35

sequences being of equal length and complementary to each other in inverse order;

- (d) a fourth sequence flanking said second sequence on the 5' side, in the range of 0-10 bases; and
- (e) a fifth sequence flanking said third sequence on the 3' side, in the range of 0-10 bases; a hairpin component structure consisting of:
  - (a) a first sequence in the range of 4-6 bases;
  - (b) a second sequence consisting of (i) one or more promoter regulatory motifs, each motif separated from each other motif by 0-10 bases; (ii) a flanking sequence of 5-10 bases 3' to said motif; and (iii) a flanking sequence of 5-10 bases 5' to said motif; in which either the flanking sequence 3' to the motif or the flanking sequence 5' to the motif is contiquous with said first sequence;
  - (c) a third sequence of equal length as said second sequence and complementary in inverse order to said second sequence;
    - (d) a fourth sequence in the range of 0-10 bases, flanking said second sequence; and
    - (e) a fifth sequence in the range of 0-10 bases, flanking said third sequence; and
- a bulge component structure consisting of:
  - (a) a first sequence in the range of 4-6 bases;
  - (b) a second sequence of 5-10 bases 5' to said first sequence;
  - (c) a third sequence 3' to said first sequence and of equal length as said second sequence and complementary in inverse order to said second sequence;
- (d) a fourth sequence of 6-20 bases 5' to said second sequence and consisting of one or more promoter regulatory motifs, each motif separated from each other motif by 0-10 bases;

(e) a fifth sequence of 6-20 bases 3' to said third sequence;

- (f) a sixth sequence of 5-10 bases 5' to said fourth sequence;
- (g) a seventh sequence 3' to said fifth sequence and of equal length as said sixth sequence and complementary in inverse order to said sixth sequence;
- (h) an eighth sequence in the range of 0-10 bases,5' to said sixth sequence; and
- (i) a ninth sequence in the range of 0-10 bases,3' to said seventh sequence

in which at least two component structures are contiguous, that are not naturally contiguous.

15

20

25

30

35

10

- 29. An isolated single stranded DNA molecule comprising one or more component structures selected from the group consisting of:
  - a stem-loop component structure consisting of:
  - (a) a first sequence in the range of 10-20 bases, consisting of (i) one or more promoter regulatory motifs, each motif separated from each other motif by 0-10 bases, (ii) flanking sequences 5' to the motif, and (iii) flanking sequences 3' to the motif;
  - (b) a second sequence of 5-10 bases flanking said first sequence on the 5' side;
  - (c) a third sequence flanking said first sequence on the 3' side, said second and third sequences being of equal length and complementary to each other in inverse order;
  - (d) a fourth sequence flanking said second sequence on the 5' side, in the range of 0-10 bases; and
  - (e) a fifth sequence flanking said third sequence on the 3' side, in the range of 0-10 bases; a hairpin component structure consisting of:

(a) a first sequence in the range of 4-6 bases;

- (b) a second sequence consisting of (i) one or more promoter regulatory motifs, each motif separated from each other motif by 0-10 bases; (ii) a flanking sequence of 5-10 bases 3' to said motif; and (iii) a flanking sequence of 5-10 bases 5' to said motif; in which either the flanking sequence 3' to the motif or the flanking sequence 5' to the motif is contiguous with said first sequence;
- (c) a third sequence of equal length as said second sequence and complementary in inverse order to said second sequence;
- (d) a fourth sequence in the range of 0-10 bases, flanking said second sequence; and
- (e) a fifth sequence in the range of 0-10 bases, flanking said third sequence; and

a bulge component structure consisting of:

5

10

15

20

25

30

35

- (a) a first sequence in the range of 4-6 bases;
- (b) a second sequence of 5-10 bases 5' to said first sequence;
- (c) a third sequence 3' to said first sequence and of equal length as said second sequence and complementary in inverse order to said second sequence;
- (d) a fourth sequence of 6-20 bases 5' to said second sequence and consisting of one or more promoter regulatory motifs, each motif separated from each other motif by 0-10 bases;
- (e) a fifth sequence of 6-20 bases 3' to said third sequence;
- (f) a sixth sequence of 5-10 bases 5' to said fourth sequence;
- (g) a seventh sequence 3' to said fifth sequence and of equal length as said sixth sequence and complementary in inverse order to said sixth sequence;

- 159 -

(h) an eighth sequence in the range of 0-10 bases,5' to said sixth sequence; and

(i) a ninth sequence in the range of 0-10 bases,3' to said seventh sequence.

30. An isolated DNA analog of the RNA of claim 20.

- 31. An isolated DNA analog of the RNA of claim 21.
- 32. An isolated DNA analog of the RNA of claim 22, 23 or 27.
- 33. The nucleic acid of claim 30 or 31 which is a DNA containing at least one phosphorothicate in place of a 15 phosphate on the DNA.
  - 34. The molecule of claim 1 in which the promoter regulatory motif is selected from the group consisting of ZIP, NF-AT, AP-1, or a complement of the foregoing.

35. The molecule of claim 1 in which the promoter regulatory motif is selected from the group consisting of NF-κB of an HIV LTR, SP1 of an HIV LTR, a variant of the foregoing, and a complement of the foregoing.

25

- 36. An RNA molecule comprising:
  a first stem-loop component structure consisting of:
  ATACGGATCGCATCCCCACCCTGGCGATCATACG (SEQ ID NO:75);
- a first bulge component structure consisting of: 5'-ATACGGATCGAGGAGGAAAACTGTTTCATACGGATCGCTGAATCGATCTTCA CACTGCCTAGATACTCGATCATACG-3' (SEQ ID NO:66);
- a second stem-loop component structure consisting of:

  ATACGGATCGCATCCCCACCCTGGCGATCATACG (SEQ ID NO:75);
  - a hairpin component structure consisting of:

5'-ATACGACAGGGAAAAACAGCTGAATCTGTTTTTCCCTGTATACG-3'

(SEQ ID NO:65); a third stem-loop component structure consisting of: ATACGGATCGCATGGGTGGGGTGGCGATCATACG (SEQ ID NO:76); a second bulge component structure consisting of: ATCTAGGCAGTCTGAACGATCATACG-3' (SEQ ID NO:67); 10 a fourth stem-loop component structure consisting of: ATACGGATCGCATGGGTGGGGTGGCGATCATACG (SEQ ID NO:76); and a 3' polyadenylation signal consisting of: 5'-AATAAA-3', contiguous with a 10-20 base spacer 15 contiguous with a poly A tail; or a DNA analog thereof. 37. An RNA molecule comprising: 20 a first hairpin component structure consisting of: 5'-ATAGCTTCTGAGGGACTTTCCGGCTAGCTGAATCTAGCCGGAAAGTCCCTCAG ATAATCA-3' (SEQ ID NO:68); a first stem-loop component structure consisting of: 5'-CCTAAGCATCTTGGGGACTTTCCAGATGCTGAAC-3' (SEQ ID NO:93) 25 a first bulge component structure consisting of: 5'-ATAGCTTCTGACTGGGGAGTGGCGAAAGCCTGAATGCTTATCTGGACGAT CAGCAGATAATCA-3' (SEQ ID NO:94) 30 a second stem-loop component structure consisting of: 5'-CCTAAGCATCTGGGCGGGACGATGCTGAAC-3' (SEQ ID NO:71); a third stem-loop component structure consisting of: 5'-CCTAAGCATCTAGGGACTTTACGGGATGCTGAAC-3' (SEQ ID NO:95) 35 a fourth stem-loop component structure consisting of: - 161 -

5'-CCTAAGCATCCCGTAAAGTCCCTAGATGCTGAAC-3' (SEQ ID NO:73);

- a fifth stem-loop component structure consisiting of:
- 5'-CCTAAGCATCGTCCCGCCCAGATGCTGAAC-3' (SEQ ID NO:96)

- a second bulge component structure consisting of: 5'-ATAGCTTCTGTCGCCAGTCCCCGTAAGCCTGAATGCTTATCTGGACGATCAG CAGATAATCA-3' (SEQ ID NO:97)
- a sixth stem-loop component structure consisting of: 5'-CCTAAGCATCTGGAAAGTCCCCAAGATGCTGAAC-3' (SEQ ID NO: 35); and
- a 3' polyadenylation signal consisting of:

  5'-AATAAA-3', contiguous with a 10-20 base spacer
  contiguous with a poly A tail;
  or a DNA analog thereof.
- 38. An isolated nucleic acid comprising a sequence 20 complementary to the sequence depicted in Figure 5B (SEQ ID NO:1).
- 39. An isolated nucleic acid comprising a promoter operably linked to a nucleotide sequence that can be transcribed to produce the single-stranded RNA molecule of claim 2, in which said RNA molecule is not more than 1,000 bases in length.
- 40. An isolated nucleic acid comprising a promoter 30 operably linked to a nucleotide sequence that can be transcribed to produce the single-stranded RNA molecule of claim 6.
- 41. An isolated nucleic acid comprising a promoter
  35 operably linked to a first nucleotide sequence that can be transcribed to produce the single-stranded RNA molecule of claim 6, in which at least one of the component structures of

said RNA molecule comprises a second nucleotide sequence of at least 20 nucleotides that (a) is contiguous with a third nucleotide sequence comprising the one or more promoter motifs and (b) is not contiguous with the third nucleotide sequence comprising the one or more promoter motifs in any naturally occurring nucleic acids containing said one or more motifs.

- 42. An isolated nucleic acid comprising a promoter

  10 operably linked to a nucleotide sequence that can be
  transcribed to produce the single-stranded RNA molecule of
  claim 14, 16, 17, 20 or 27.
- 43. The DNA of claim 24, 25 or 26 that is a fragment of 15 an TSU nucleic acid having the nucleotide sequence depicted in Figure 5B (SEQ ID NO:1).
- 44. The nucleic acid of claim 39 in which said promoter regulatory motif is not a regulatory motif of said operably 20 linked promoter.
  - 45. The nucleic acid of claim 40 in which said promoter regulatory motif is not a regulatory motif of said operably linked promoter.

- 46. A recombinant cell containing the nucleic acid of claim 39, 40 or 41, in which said promoter regulatory motif is not a regulatory motif of said operably linked promoter.
- 30 47. A recombinant cell containing the nucleic acid of claim 42 in which said promoter regulatory motif is not a regulatory motif of said operably linked promoter.
- 48. A recombinant tissue or organ containing the
  35 nucleic acid of claim 39, 40 or 41, in which said promoter
  regulatory motif is not a regulatory motif of said operably
  linked promoter.

49. A recombinant tissue or organ containing the nucleic acid of claim 42, in which said promoter regulatory motif is not a regulatory motif of said operably linked promoter.

5

50. A non-human transgenic animal containing the nucleic acid of claim 39, 40 or 41, in which said promoter regulatory motif is not a regulatory motif of said operably linked promoter.

10

51. A non-human transgenic animal containing the nucleic acid of claim 42, in which said promoter regulatory motif is not a regulatory motif of said operably linked promoter.

15

52. The recombinant cell of claim 46 which also contains a recombinant nucleic acid encoding and capable of expressing a product of value in the treatment of a disease or disorder.

- 53. A pharmaceutical composition comprising the nucleic acid molecule of claim 1 in a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier.
- 25 54. A pharmaceutical composition comprising the nucleic acid of claim 15, 18, 19, or 20 in a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier.
- 55. A pharmaceutical composition comprising the nucleic 30 acid of claim 34, 35 or 39 in a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier.
- 56. A pharmaceutical composition comprising the recombinant cell of claim 46 in a pharmaceutically acceptable 35 carrier.

57. A method of regulating gene expression in a subject comprising introducing into the subject an amount of a purified nucleic acid of claim 1, 6 or 9 effective to regulate gene expression.

5

58. A method of regulating gene expression in a subject comprising introducing into the subject an amount of a purified nucleic acid of claim 39 or 41 effective to regulate gene expression.

- 59. The method according to claim 57 in which the subject is a human.
- 60. The method according to claim 57 in which the 15 subject is a cell in vitro.
- 61. A method of inhibiting MHC Class I and/or Class II gene expression in a subject comprising introducing into the subject an amount of a purified nucleic acid of claim 15, 18,
  20 19, 27 or 30 effective to inhibit MHC Class I and/or Class II gene expression.
- 62. A method of inhibiting MHC Class I and/or Class II gene expression in a subject comprising introducing into the 25 subject an amount of a purified nucleic acid of claim 42 effective to inhibit MHC Class I and/or Class II gene expression.
- 63. A method of inhibiting ICAM-7, B7-1, B7-2 and/or 30 FcγR gene expression in a subject comprising introducing into the subject an amount of a purified nucleic acid of claim 15, 27 or 30 effective to inhibit ICAM-7, B7-1, B7-2 and/or FcγR gene expression.
- 35 64. A method of inhibiting ICAM-7, B7-1, B7-2 and/or FcγR gene expression in a subject comprising introducing into the subject an amount of a purified nucleic acid of claim 42

effective to inhibit ICAM-7, B7-1, B7-2 and/or FcγRgene expression.

- 65. The method according to claim 61 in which the5 subject is a human or non-human animal having or expected to receive an allogeneic or xenogeneic transplant.
- 66. A method of preparing a chimeric cell for producing a transgenic non-human animal comprising introducing into an 10 ovum or embryonic stem cell of a non-human animal the nucleic acid of claim 39.
- 67. A method of inhibiting transplant rejection in a transplant recipient comprising administering to the 15 recipient an amount of the nucleic acid of claim 27 effective to inhibit transplant rejection.
- 68. A method of inhibiting transplant rejection in a transplant recipient comprising administering to the 20 recipient an amount of the nucleic acid of claim 42 effective to inhibit transplant rejection.
- 69. The method according to claim 62 in which the subject is a human or non-human animal having an autoimmune 25 or inflammatory disease or disorder.
- 70. A method of inhibiting an immune response in a subject in need thereof comprising administering to the subject an amount of the nucleic acid of claim 34 or 36 30 effective to inhibit IL-2 gene expression in the subject.
- 71. A method of inhibiting HIV replication in a subject in need thereof comprising administering to the subject an amount of the nucleic acid of claim 35 or 37 effective to 35 inhibit HIV gene expression in the subject.

72. A method of inhibiting an action of STAT1, STAT2, STAT3, STAT4, STAT5, and/or STAT6 in a cell, tissue, organ, plant, non-human animal or human comprising introducing into the cell, tissue, organ, plant, non-human animal or human the 5 RNA of claim 14, 16, 17, 20 or 27.

- 73. A method of inhibiting an action of STAT1, STAT2, STAT3, STAT4, STAT5, and/or STAT6 in a cell, tissue, organ, plant, non-human animal or human comprising introducing into 10 the cell, tissue, organ, plant, non-human animal or human the nucleic acid of claim 41, in which at least one of said one or more promoter regulatory motifs is a GAS motif, GAS complement motif, or ISRE complement motif.
- 74. A method of inhibiting an action of a cytokine selected from the group consisting of interferon-γ, interferon-α, interferon-β, granulocyte colony stimulating factor, oncostatin M, erythropoietin, granulocyte-macrophage colony stimulating factor, epidermal growth factor, growth
  20 hormone, ciliary neurotrophic factor, prolactin, leukemia inhibitory factor, interleukin-2, interleukin-3, interleukin-4, interleukin-5, interleukin-6, interleukin-8, interleukin-10, interleukin-13, and/or interleukin-15 in a cell, tissue, organ, plant, non-human animal or human
  25 comprising introducing into the cell, tissue, organ, plant, non-human animal or human the RNA of claim 14, 16, 17, 20 or 27.
- 75. A method of inhibiting an action of a cytokine 30 selected from the group consisting of interferon-γ, interferon-α, interferon-β, granulocyte colony stimulating factor, oncostatin M, erythropoietin, granulocyte-macrophage colony stimulating factor, epidermal growth factor, growth hormone, ciliary neurotrophic factor, prolactin, leukemia 35 inhibitory factor, interleukin-2, interleukin-3, interleukin-4, interleukin-5, interleukin-6, interleukin-8, interleukin-10, interleukin-13, and/or interleukin-15 in a

cell, tissue, organ, plant, non-human animal or human comprising introducing into the cell, tissue, organ, plant, non-human animal or human nucleic acid of claim 41, in which at least one of said one or more promoter regulatory motifs 5 is a GAS motif, GAS complement motif, or ISRE complement motif.

- 76. A method of producing the RNA molecule of claim 2 comprising (a) culturing a recombinant cell containing a 10 nucleic acid comprising a promoter operably linked to a nucleotide sequence that can be transcribed to produce the RNA molecule of claim 2, such that the RNA molecule is produced by the cell, in which the promoter regulatory motif is not a regulatory motif of said operably linked promoter; 15 and (b) recovering the produced RNA molecule.
- 77. A method of producing the RNA molecule of claim 14, 16, 17, 20 or 27 comprising (a) culturing a recombinant cell containing a nucleic acid comprising a promoter operably 20 linked to a nucleotide sequence that can be transcribed to produce the RNA molecule of claim 14, 16, 17, 20 or 27 such that the RNA molecule is produced by the cell; and (b) recovering the produced RNA molecule.
- 78. The non-human transgenic animal of claim 51, in which the animal is also transgenic for human HLA-G, human  $\beta_2$  microglobulin, and at least one gene selected from the group consisting of the human CD46 gene, human CD55 gene, and/or human CD59 gene.

- 79. The molecule of claim 1 in which the promoter regulatory motif is a promoter regulatory motif of an oncogene.
- 35 80. The molecule of claim 1 in which the promoter regulatory motif is a promoter regulatory motif of a cell cycle gene.

81. The molecule of claim 1 in which the promoter regulatory motif is a promoter regulatory motif of a gene of a human or animal pathogen.

- 5 82. The molecule of claim 1 which is an RNA in which the promoter regulatory motif is at least one pair of complementary promoter regulatory motif sequences selected from the group consisting of (a) a GAS motif and GAS complement motif, and (b) an ISRE motif and ISRE complement 10 motif; and in which hydrogen bonding can occur when the
- 10 motif; and in which hydrogen bonding can occur when the motifs of the pair are aligned by folding the RNA in an antiparallel orientation using one or more intramolecular A-U, C-G, G-U, and/or A-G base-pairs, and in which the intermotif hydrogen bonding between a GAS motif and GAS complement.
- 15 motif can occur at at least positions 1-4 and 8-9 of the GAS motif; and in which the inter-motif hydrogen bonding between an ISRE motif and an ISRE complement motif can occur at at least positions 1-6 and 9-10 of the ISRE motif.
- 20 83. The molecule of claim 6, 7 or 8 which comprises one or more pairs of promoter motifs, the motifs within each pair being greater than 50% complementary when aligned using one or more intramolecular A-U, C-G, G-U, and/or A-G base-pairs.
- 25 84. The molecule of claim 9 or 10 which further comprises one or more pairs of promoter motifs, the motifs within each pair being greater than 50% complementary when aligned using one or more intramolecular A-T and or C-G basepairs.

30

85. The molecule of claim 20 in which one or more promoter regulatory motifs are greater than 50% complementary when aligned using one or more intramolecular A-U, C-G, G-U, and/or A-G base-pairs.

35

86. The molecule of claim 28 in which one or more promoter regulatory motifs are greater than 50% complementary

when aligned using one or more intramolecular A-U, C-G, G-U, and/or A-G base-pairs.

- 87. The molecule of claim 29 which comprises one or 5 more pairs of promoter regulatory motifs, the motifs within each pair being greater than 50% complementary when aligned using one or more intramolecular A-T and/or C-G base-pairs.
- 88. The molecule of claim 35 which is an RNA which 10 comprises one or more pairs of promoter regulatory motifs, the motifs within each pair being greater than 50% complementary when aligned using one or more intramolecular A-U, C-G, G-U, and/or A-G base-pairs.
- 15 89. The molecule of claim 35 which is a DNA which comprises one or more pairs of promoter regulatory motifs, the motifs within each pair being greater than 50% complementary when aligned using one or more intramolecular A-T and/or C-G base-pairs.

20

- 90. The molecule of claim 36 or 37 which comprises one or more pairs of promoter regulatory motifs, the motifs within each pair being greater than 50% complementary when aligned using one or more intramolecular A-U, C-G, G-U, 25 and/or A-G base-pairs.
  - 91. The molecule of claim 1 in which said at least one nucleotide sequence comprises at least one component structure selected from the group consisting of:

a stem-loop component structure consisting of:

(a) a first sequence in the range of 10-50 bases, consisting of (i) one or more promoter regulatory motifs, each motif separated from each other motif by 0-50 bases, (ii) a flanking sequence 5' to the motif, and (iii) a flanking sequence 3' to the motif;

35

(b) a second sequence of 4-20 bases flanking said first sequence on the 5' side;

- (c) a third sequence flanking said first sequence on the 3' side, said second and third sequences being of equal length and complementary to each other in inverse order;
- (d) a fourth sequence flanking said second sequence on the 5' side, in the range of 0-100 bases; and
- 10 (e) a fifth sequence flanking said third sequence on the 3' side, in the range of 0-100 bases; a hairpin component structure consisting of:

5

15

20

25

- (a) a first sequence in the range of 1-8 bases;
- (b) a second sequence consisting of (i) one or more promoter regulatory motifs, each motif separated from each other motif by 0-50 bases; (ii) a flanking sequence of 0-20 bases 3' to said motif; and (iii) a flanking sequence of 0-20 bases 5' to said motif; in which either the flanking sequence 3' to the motif or the flanking sequence 5' to the motif is contiguous with said first sequence;
  - (c) a third sequence of equal length as said second sequence and complementary in inverse order to said second sequence;
  - (d) a fourth sequence in the range of 0-100 bases, flanking said second sequence; and
  - (e) a fifth sequence in the range of 0-100 bases, flanking said third sequence; and
- 30 a bulge component structure consisting of:
  - (a) a first sequence in the range of 1-8 bases;
  - (b) a second sequence of 4-20 bases 5' to said first sequence;
  - (c) a third sequence 3' to said first sequence and of equal length as said second sequence and complementary in inverse order to said second sequence;

WO 97/44450 PCT/US97/09459

`	(d)	a fourth sequence of 4-50 bases 5' to said second sequence and consisting of one or more promoter regulatory motifs, each motif separated from each other motif by 0-50 bases;
5	(e)	a fifth sequence of 0-50 bases 3' to said third sequence;
	(f)	a sixth sequence of 4-20 bases 5' to said fourth sequence;
	(g)	a seventh sequence 3' to said fifth sequence
.0		and of equal length as said sixth sequence and
		complementary in inverse order to said sixth sequence;
	(h)	an eighth sequence in the range of 0-100 bases, 5' to said sixth sequence; and
15	(i)	a ninth sequence in the range of 0-100 bases,
	, ,	3' to said seventh sequence.
20		

25

30

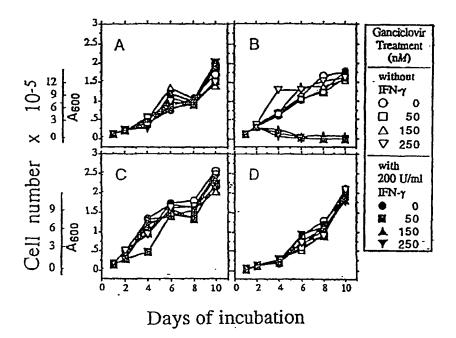


FIG. 1

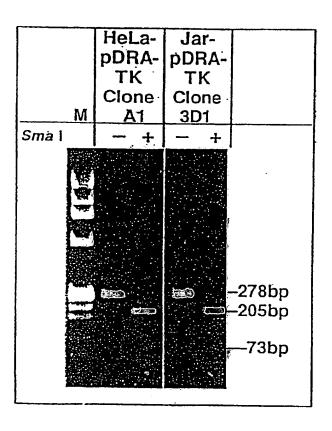


FIG. 2

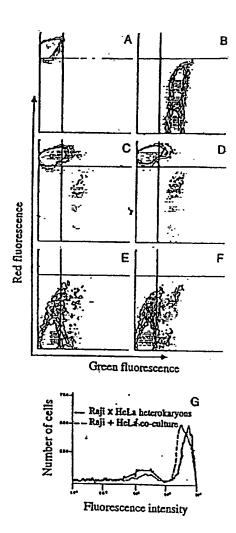


FIG. 3

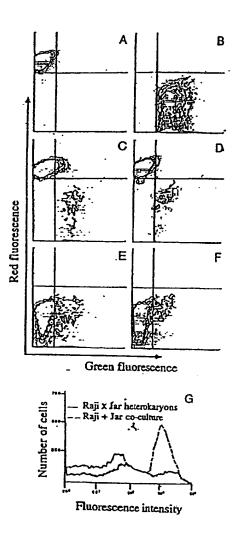


FIG. 4

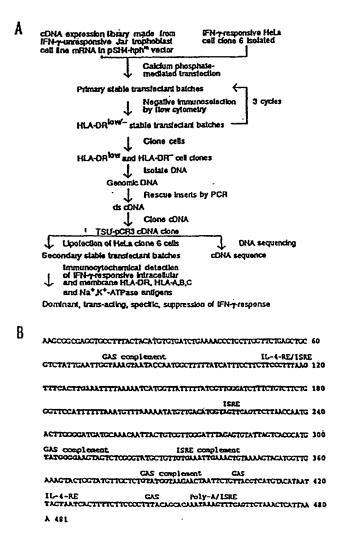


FIG. 5

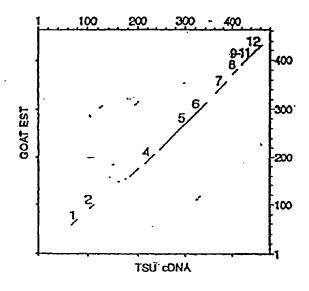


FIG. 6

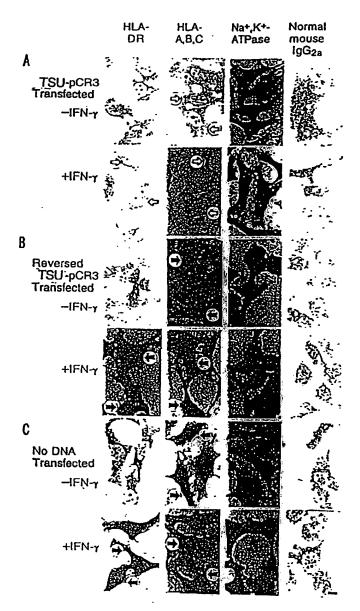


FIG. 7

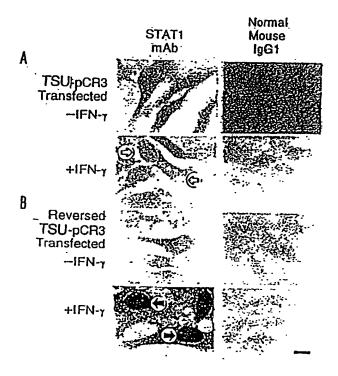


FIG. 8

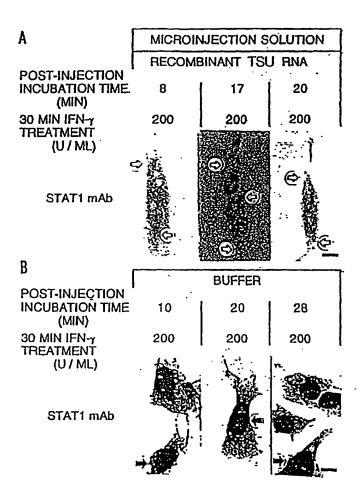


FIG. 9

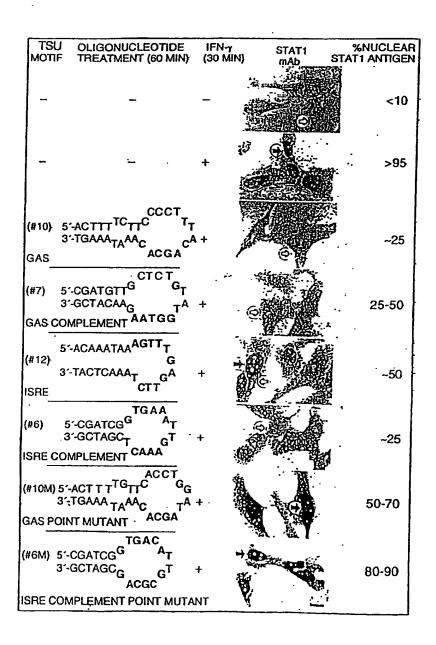


FIG. 10

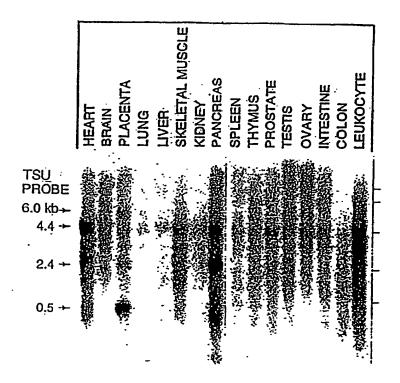


FIG. 11

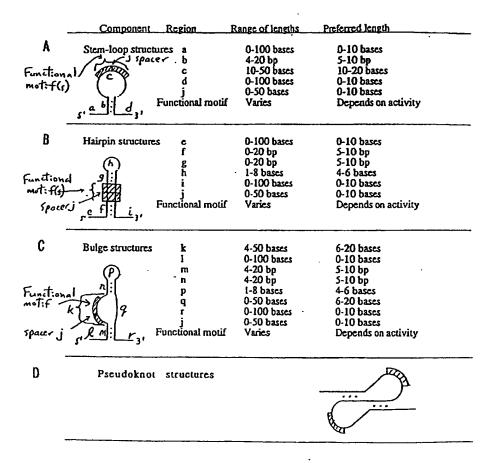


FIG. 12

13/23

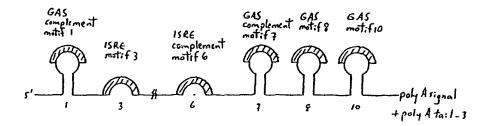


FIG. 13A

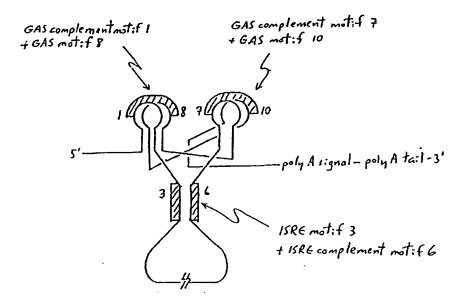


FIG. 13B

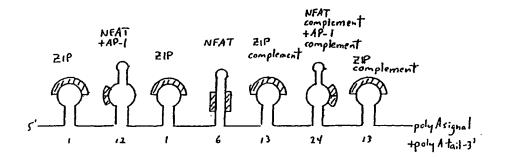


FIG. 14A

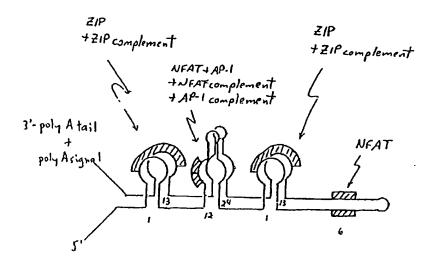


FIG. 14B

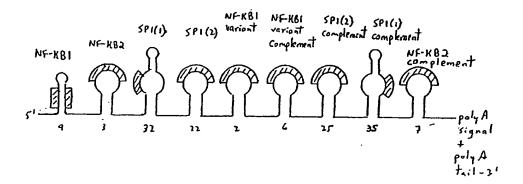


FIG. 15A

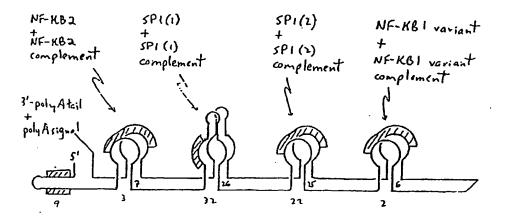


FIG. 15B

19/23

5'-AAGCGGCGAGGUGCCUUUACUACAUGUGUGAUCUGAAAACCCUGCUUGGUUCUGAGCUGC 6	50
GAS complement IL-4-RE/ISRE GUCUAUUGAAUUGGUAAAGUAAUACCAAUGGCUUUUUAUCAUUUCCUUCUUCCCUUUAAG 120	)
UUUCACUUGAAAUUUUAAAAAUCAUGGUUAUUUUUAUCGUUGGGAUCUUUCUGUCUUCUG 180	)
ISRE GGUUCCAUUUUUUAAAAUGUUAAAAAUAUGUUGACAUGGUAGUUCAGUUCUUAACCAAUG 240	}
ACUUGGGGAUGAUGCAAACAAUUACUGUCGUUGGGAUUUAGAGUGUAUUAGUCACGCAUG 300	)
GAS complement ISRE complement UAUGGGGAAGUAGUCUCGGGUAUGCUGUUGUGAAAUUGAAACUGUAAAAGUAGAUGGUUG 360	}
GAS complement GAS AAAGUACUGGUAUGUUGCUCUGUAUGGUAAGAACUAAUUCUGUUAGGUCAUGUACAUAAU 420	)
IL-4-RE GAS POly-A/ISRE UACUAAUCACUUUUCCUCCCUUUACAGCACAAAUAAAGUUUGAGUUCUAAACUCAUUAA 480	)
A-3′481	

FIG. 16

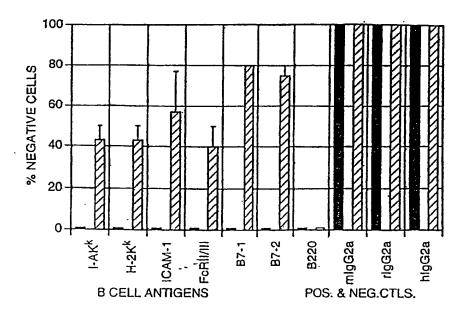
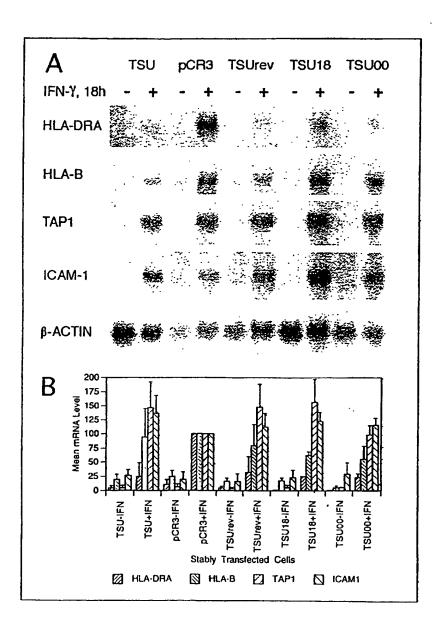
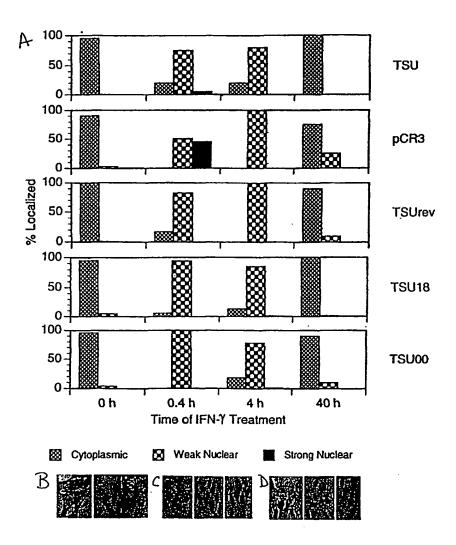


FIG. 17

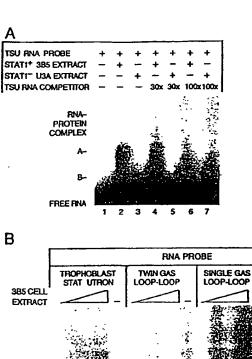


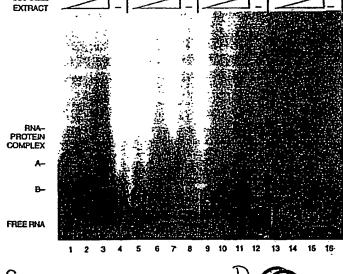
FIGS. 18A-B

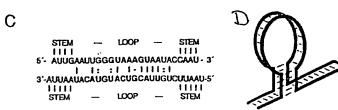


FIGS. 19A-D

TACTIN FRAGMENT







FIGS. 20A-D

International application No. PCT/US97/09459

A. CLASSIFICATION OF SUBJECT MATTER  IPC(6) :C12N 15/11, 15/00; A61K 31/70  US CL :536/23.1, 24.1, 24.33; 435/325; 514/44						
According to International Patent Classification (IPC) or to both national classification and IPC						
B. FIELDS SEARCHED						
l	ocumentation searched (classification system followed by classification symbols)					
U.S. :	536/23.1, 24.1, 24.33; 435/325; 514/44					
Documentation searched other than minimum documentation to the extent that such documents are included in the fields searched						
Electronic d	ata base consulted during the international search (name of data base and, where practicable	, scarch terms used)				
APS, STN, MRSRCH promoter#, regulat?, motif#, SEQ ID NOs1,7,8,11,29,31,33,35,65-68,71,73,75-86, and 93-103 and seq TTNCNNNAA						
C. DOC	UMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT					
Category	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No.				
Υ	KOLMER et al, Cloning and tissue-specific functional characterization of the promoter of the rat diazepam binding inhibitor, a peptide with multiple biological actions, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci., September 1993, Vol. 90, pages 8439-8443, see entire document.					
Y	KONISHI et al, Cataloging of the genes expressed in human keratinocytes: Analysis of 607 randomly isolated cDNA sequences, Biochemical and Biophysical Research Communications, 29 July 1994, Vol. 202, no. 2, pages 976-983, see entire document.					
Y	WILSON eta al, 2.2 Mb if contiguous nucleotide sequence from chromosome III of C. elegans, Nature, 03 March 1994, Vol. 368, pages 32-38, see entire document.	20, 21, and 27				
X Furth	er documents are listed in the continuation of Box C. See patent family annex.					
* Special entegories of cited documents: T* later document published after the international filing date or priority						
"A" document defining the general state of the art which is not considered to be of particular relevance  "A" descend not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the principle or theory underlying the invention						
*E* carlier document published on or after the international filing date  "X" document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered sowel or enanct be considered to involve as inventive step						
"L" document which may throw doubts on priority claim(s) or which is  cated to establish the publication date of another citation or other						
1	considered to involve as inventive consistent to involve as inventive consistent to involve as inventive consistent with one or more other man	step when the document is h documents, such combination				
*P* document published prior to the international filing date but later than "&" document metiber of the same patent family the priority date chimed						
Date of the actual completion of the international search Date of mailing of the international search report						
04 SEPTEMBER 1997 1 4 OCT 1997						
Commission Box PCT	Name and mailing address of the ISA/US Commissioner of Patents and Trademarks Box PCT Washington, D.C. 20231  Authorized officer  IMMES/MARTINE(L. 1)					
Facsimile No. (703) 305-3230 Telephone No. (703) 308-0196						
Form PCT/L	SA/210 (second Livet)(J.1: 1992)*	•				

International application No. PCT/US97/09459

C (Continu	C (Continuation). DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT					
Category	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages		Relevant to claim No			
Y	MUKAI et al, Isolation and characterization of SSE1 and SSE2, new members of the yeast HSP70 multigene family, Gene, 1993, Vol. 132, pages 57-66, see entire document.		20			
Y	ARMSTRONG et al, Sequence and topology of a model intracellular membrane protein, E1 glycoprotein, from a coronavirus, Nature, 19 April 1984, Vol. 308, pages 751-752, see entire document.		20, 22, and 27			
¥	DAVIDSON et al, Cloning and sequence analysis of an Xbal fragment of rainbow trout mitochondrial DNA, Current Genetics, 1988, Vol. 14, pages 483-486, see entire document.		20			
Y	KLIPPEL et al, The interaction of Ismall domains betw subunits of phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase determines ena activity, Molecular and Cellular Biology, April 1994, V pages 2675-2685, see entire document.	tyme	20			
Y .	WO 91/15599 A1 (AMRAD CORPORATION LIMITE October 1991, see entire document.	D) 17	20			
<b>Y</b> .	Promega Corporation 1993/94 Catalog, 1993, pages 12 entire document.	4-133, see	20-23, 26, and 27			

Form PCT/ISA/210 (continuation of second sheet)(July 1992)\*

International application No. PCT/US97/09459

Box I Observations where certain claims were found unsearchable (Continuation of item 1 of first sheet)
This international report has not been established in respect of certain claims under Article 17(2)(a) for the following reasons:
Claims Nos.:    Claims Nos.:
2. X Claims Nos.: 6-12,28,29,40,41,45,46,48,50,52,56-60,73,75,83,84,86,87, and 91 because they relate to parts of the international application that do not comply with the prescribed requirements to such an extent that no meaningful international search can be carried out, specifically:  The claims are described in such broad terms that no meaningful search can be performed.
3. Claims Nos.: because they are dependent claims and are not drafted in accordance with the second and third sentences of Rule 6.4(a).
Box II Observations where unity of invention is lacking (Continuation of item 2 of first sheet)
This International Searching Authority found multiple inventions in this international application, as follows:
Please See Extra Sheet.
·
As all required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant, this international search report covers all searchable claims.
2. As all searchable claims could be searched without effort justifying an additional fee, this Authority did not invite payment of any additional fee.
3. As only some of the required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant, this international search report covers only those claims for which fees were paid, specifically claims Nos.:
4. No required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant. Consequently, this international search report is restricted to the invention first mentioned in the claims; it is covered by claims Nos.:
Remark on Protest  The additional search fees were accompanied by the applicant's protest.  X  No protest accompanied the payment of additional search fees.

Form PCT/ISA/210 (continuation of first sheet(1))(July 1992)+

International application No. PCT/US97/09459

BOX II. OBSERVATIONS WHERE UNITY OF INVENTION WAS LACKING This ISA found multiple inventions as follows:

This application contains claims directed to more than one species of the generic invention. These species are deemed to lack Unity of Invention because they are not so linked as to form a single inventive concept under PCT Rule 13.1. In order for more than one species to be searched, the appropriate additional search fees must be paid. The species are as follows:

The claims are directed to 35 species of nucleic acids identified by SEQ ID NOs and the sequence in claim 20 with no listed SEQ ID NO. These species are deemed to lack Unity of invention because they are not so linked as to form a single inventive concept under PCT Rule 13.1. In order for more than one species to be examined, the appropriate additional examination fees must be paid.

A total of 10 (TEN) specified sequences will be searched and no more than 4 (FOUR) specified sequences will be searched for each additional fee paid.

Form PCT/ISA/210 (extra sheet)(July 1992)\*

# This Page is Inserted by IFW Indexing and Scanning Operations and is not part of the Official Record

# **BEST AVAILABLE IMAGES**

Defective images within this document are accurate representations of the original documents submitted by the applicant.

Defects in the images include but are not limited to the items checked:

□ BLACK BORDERS
□ IMAGE CUT OFF AT TOP, BOTTOM OR SIDES
□ FADED TEXT OR DRAWING
□ BLURRED OR ILLEGIBLE TEXT OR DRAWING
□ SKEWED/SLANTED IMAGES
□ COLOR OR BLACK AND WHITE PHOTOGRAPHS
□ GRAY SCALE DOCUMENTS
□ LÍNES OR MARKS ON ORIGINAL DOCUMENT
□ REFERENCE(S) OR EXHIBIT(S) SUBMITTED ARE POOR QUALITY

# IMAGES ARE BEST AVAILABLE COPY.

OTHER:

As rescanning these documents will not correct the image problems checked, please do not report these problems to the IFW Image Problem Mailbox.